



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

STORIES FROM OVID

IN ELEGIAC VERSE

H. W. TAYLOR

RIVINGTONS

Select Plays of Shakspeare

RUGBY EDITION. With an Introduction and Notes to each Play. Small 8vo.

As You Like It. 2s. ; paper cover, 1s. 6d.

Edited by the Rev. Charles E. Moberly, M.A., Assistant Master in Rugby School, formerly Scholar of Balliol College, Oxford.

Macbeth. 2s. ; paper cover, 1s. 6d.

Edited by the same.

Coriolanus. 2s. 6d. ; paper cover, 2s.

Edited by Robert Whitelaw, M.A., Assistant Master in Rugby School, formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.

Hamlet. 2s. 6d. ; paper covers, 2s.

Edited by the Rev. Charles E. Moberly, M.A.

The Tempest.

[In preparation.

Edited by J. Surtees Phillpotts, M.A., Assistant Master in Rugby School, formerly Fellow of New College, Oxford.

Much Ado about Nothing.

[In preparation.

Edited by the same.

* * Other Plays are in Preparation.

Scenes from Greek Plays

RUGBY EDITION. Abridged and Adapted for the use of Schools, by Arthur Sidgwick, M.A., Assistant Master in Rugby School, and formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.

Aristophanes.

THE CLOUDS. THE FROGS. THE KNIGHTS. PLUTUS.

Euripides.

IPHIGENIA IN TAURIS. THE CYCLOPS. ION.
ELECTRA.

Small 8vo. 1s. 6d. each ; paper cover, 1s.

* * Other Plays are in Preparation.

• Kingtons • London • Oxford • Cambridge •

Catena Classicorum

A Series of Classical Authors. Edited by Members of both Universities, under the Direction of the Rev. Arthur Holmes, M.A., Senior Fellow and Dean of Clare College, Cambridge, and late Preacher at the Chapel Royal, Whitehall; and the Rev. Charles Bigg, M.A., late Senior Student and Tutor of Christ Church, Oxford; Principal of Brighton College.

Sophoclis Tragoediae.

THE ELECTRA, 3s. 6d. THE AJAX, 3s. 6d.

Edited by R. C. Jebb, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Public Orator of the University.

Juvenalis Satirae.

Edited by G. A. Simcox, M.A., Fellow and Classical Lecturer of Queen's College, Oxford. New Edition, revised. 5s.

Thucydidis Historia.

Edited by Chas. Bigg, M.A., late Senior Student and Tutor of Christ Church, Oxford; Principal of Brighton College.

Books I. and II., with Introductions. 6s.

Demosthenis Orationes Publicae.

THE OLYNTHIACS, 2s. 6d. THE PHILIPPICS, 3s. DE
FALSA LEGATIONE, 6s.

Edited by G. H. Heslop, M.A., late Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Queen's College, Oxford; Head Master of St. Bees.

Aristophanis Comoediae.

THE ACHARNIANS and THE KNIGHTS, 4s. THE
CLOUDS, 3s. 6d. THE WASPS, 3s. 6d.

Edited by W. C. Green, M.A., late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge; Assistant Master at Rugby School.

An Edition of THE ACHARNIANS and THE KNIGHTS, Revised and especially adapted for Use in Schools. 4s.

Isocratis Orationes.

AD DEMONICUM ET PANEGYRICUS. 4s. 6d.

Edited by John Edwin Sandys, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of St. John's College, Classical Lecturer at Jesus College, Cambridge.

Persii Satirae.

Edited by A. Pretor, M.A., Fellow of St. Catherine's College, Cambridge, Classical Lecturer of Trinity Hall. 3s. 6d.

Homeri Ilias.

Edited by S. H. Reynolds, M.A., late Fellow and Tutor of Brasenose College, Oxford. Books I. to XII. 6s.

Terenti Comoediae.

ANDRIA ET EUNUCHUS. 4s. 6d.

Edited by T. L. Papillon, M.A., Fellow of New College, Oxford, late Fellow of Merton.

Demosthenis Orationes.

DE CORONA. 5s.

Edited by the Rev. Arthur Holmes, M.A., Senior Fellow and Dean of Clare College, Cambridge, and late Preacher at the Chapel Royal, Whitehall.

Herodoti Historia.

Edited by H. G. Woods, Fellow and Tutor of Trinity College, Oxford.
Book I. 6s. Book II. 5s.

• Biddingtons • London • Oxford • Cambridge •



600080156Q

STORIES FROM OVID

In Elegiac Verse

RIVINGTONS

London	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<i>Waterloo Place</i>
Oxford	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<i>High Street</i>
Cambridge	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<i>Trinity Street</i>

STORIES FROM OVID

IN ELEGIAC VERSE

With Notes for School Use

AND

MARGINAL REFERENCES TO THE PUBLIC SCHOOL PRIMER

BY

R. W. TAYLOR, M.A.

LATE FELLOW OF ST. JOHN'S COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE; ASSISTANT-MASTER IN
RUGBY SCHOOL



RIVINGTONS

London, Oxford, and Cambridge

MDCCCLXXVI

297. g. 84.

Advertisement.

THIS Selection is intended as a companion volume to a Selection from the Metamorphoses, compiled by the Editor for use in the Middle School at Rugby (STORIES FROM OVID: WITH NOTES BY R. W. TAYLOR, M.A., Assistant-Master in Rugby School. Third Edition. Rugby: W. Billington. 1874.) The text used is Merkel's (Leipsic, 1872), with some alterations in his punctuation. For the Notes, besides Merkel's Prolegomena and the older variorum Editions, Mr. Paley's Edition of the *Fasti*, Mr. Palmer's of the *Heroides*, and Professor Ramsay's Ovid Selections have been consulted. The Editor is indebted to them for several references and illustrations. More direct obligations have been acknowledged in their place.

The references in the margin are to sections, or, if the numbers are preceded by the letter *p.*, to pages in the PUBLIC SCHOOL LATIN PRIMER.

Contents.

	PAGE
I. CERES AND PROSERPINE	1
II. ARIADNE'S LAMENT	7
III. ARIADNE AT NAXOS	10
IV. THE CRETAN CROWN	12
V. THE WIFE'S MISTAKE	14
VI. THE FLYING MAN	16
VII. IPHIGENIA	19
VIII. ARION	21
IX. JASON AND MEDEA	23
X. ABSYRTUS	30
XI. THE LUCKLESS WEDDING	32
XII. HERMIONE	36
XIII. OENONE	39
XIV. BRISEIS	43
XV. THE STORY OF EVANDER	46
XVI. ANNA PERENNA	50
XVII. ROME'S FOUNDING	55
XVIII. WHAT BECAME OF SILVIA	59
XIX. THE STOLEN BRIDES	62
XX. THE DEATH OF ROMULUS	65
XXI. TARQUIN AND LUCRECE	67
XXII. THE STORY OF THE FABII	72
XXIII. CYBELE'S HOME-BRINGING	74
XXIV. NEW YEARS' CUSTOMS	77
XXV. AN AUTOBIOGRAPHY	84
XXVI. THE POET'S IMMORTALITY	88
XXVII. THE PENITENT LOVER	90
XXVIII. THE DANGERS OF THE SEA	93
XXIX. THE POET'S BANISHMENT	95
XXX. OVID'S EXILE AND ITS CONSOLATIONS	99
XXXI. TOMI	102
XXXII. ELEGY ON TIBULLUS	105

STORIES FROM OVID.

I.

CERES AND PROSERPINE.

How Pluto raught Queen Ceres' daughter thence,
And what did follow of that love offence.—G. FEELE.

ARGUMENT.

PROSERPINE is carried off by Pluto. Her mother Ceres wanders about the world in search of her, and at last detects her ravisher. Jupiter gives leave for her return if she have not tasted food in the nether world; but she is found to have swallowed three pomegranate seeds, so is allowed to be above ground only half the year.—(FASTI, IV. 419.)

The story is told in the "Metamorphoses" (see STORIES FROM OVID, IX.), and by Claudian, "*De Raptu Proserpinae*."

While Ceres and the other goddesses are feasting with Arethusa, Proserpine, with her maidens, is gathering flowers.

	TERRA tribus scopulis vastum procurrit in aequor	112
	Trinacris, a positu nomen adepta loci,	
	Grata domus Cereri : multas ea possidet urbes,	106 3
	In quibus est culto fertilis Henna solo.	115
	Frigida caelestum matres Arethusa vocarat :	
	Venerat ad sacras et dea flava dapes.	
	Filia consuetis, ut erat, comitata puellis	
	Errabat nudo per sua prata pede.	
	Valle sub umbrosa locus est, aspergine multa	111
10	Uvidus ex alto desilientis aquae :	
	Tot fuerant illic, quot habet natura, colores,	
	Pictaque dissimili flore nitebat humus.	112
	Quam simul aspexit, "Comites, accedite !" dixit	
	"Et mecum plenos flore referte sinus !"	119 6
	Praeda puellares animos prolectat inanias,	
	Et non sentitur sedulitate labor.	111
	Haec implet lento calathos e vimine nexos,	
	Haec gremium, laxos degravat illa sinus :	
	Illa legit calthas ; huic sunt violaria curae ;	108
20	Illa papavereas subsecat ungue comas :	113

Has, Hyacinthe, tenes, illas, amarante, moraris :
 Pars thyma, pars rorem, pars meliloton amant.
 Plurima lecta rosa est, sunt et sine nomine flores ;
 Ipsa crocos tenues liliaque alba legit.

She strays away from her companions, and is seen and carried off by Pluto. Her comrades seek her in vain.

Carpendi studio paulatim longius itur, { 111
P. 148 E. f
P. 136
V. B.
 Et dominam casu nulla secuta comes.
 Hanc videt et visam patruus velociter aufert,
 Regnaque caeruleis in sua portat equis.
 Illa quidem clamabat "Io, carissima mater,
 30 Auferor !" ipsa suos abscederatque sinus.
 Panditur interea Diti via ; namque diurnum 107
 Lumen inassueti vix patiuntur equi.
 At chorus aequalis, cumulatæ flore ministræ, 119 b
 "Persephone," clamant "ad tua dona veni !"
 Ut clamata silet, montes ululatibus implent,
 Et feriunt maestæ pectora nuda manus.

Her mother, beside herself with grief, searches all Sicily through, but in vain.

[nam ;
 Attonita est plangore Ceres, ... modo venerat Hen-
 Nec mora, "Me miseram ! filia," dixit "ubi es ?" 138
 Mentis inops rapitur, quales audire solemus 119 b
 40 Threïcias fusis Maenadas ire comis.
 Ut vitulo mugit sua mater ab ubere raptò, 125
 Et quaerit fetus per nemus omne suos,
 Sic dea nec retinet gemitus, et concita cursu
 Fertur, et e campis incipit, Henna, tuis.
 Inde puellaris nacta est vestigia plantæ,
 Et pressam noto pondere vidit humum. 112
 Forsitan illa dies erroris summa fuisset,
 Si non turbassent signa reperta sues.
 Iamque Peloriaden Lilybaeaeque iamque Pachynon
 50 Lustrarat, terræ cornua trina suæ.
 Quacunque ingreditur, miseris loca cuncta querelis 119 b
 Implet, ut amissum quum gemit ales Ityn : [mat :
 Perque vices modo, Persephone, modo, Filia, cla-
 Clamat, et alternis nomen utrumque ciet.

Sed neque Persephone Cererem, nec filia matrem

Audit, et alternis nomen utrumque perit.

Unaque, pastorem vidisset an arva colentem, 154

Vox erat, Hac gressus ecqua puella tulit? p. 23

Night falls, but she continues the search by torchlight.

Iam color unus inest rebus, tenebrisque teguntur 107 b

60 Omnia; iam vigiles conticuere canes.

Alta iacet vasti super ora Typhoëos Aetne,

Cuius anhelatis ignibus ardet humus. 111

Illic accendit geminas pro lampade pinus:

Hinc Cereris sacris nunc quoque taeda datur. 105

Carried across the sea in a dragon-car, she comes to Eleusis, to the homestead of Celeus.

Est specus exesi structura pumicis asper,

Non homini regio, non adeunda ferae: 107 d

Quo simulac venit, frenatos curribus angues

Jungit, et aequoreas sicca pererrat aquas.

Effugit et Syrtes, et te, Zancleae Charybdi;

70 Et vos, Nisaei, naufraga monstra, canes;

Hadriacumque patens late, bimaremque Corinthum:

Sic venit ad portus, Attica terra, tuos.

Hic primum sedit gelido moestissima saxo. 121 B

Illud Cecropidae nunc quoque triste vocant.

Sub Iove duravit multis immota diebus, 120

Et lunae patiens, et pluvialis aquae. [Eleusin 122

Fors sua cuique loco est. Quod nunc Cerealis 107 c

Dicitur, hoc Celei rura fuere senis.

She meets the old man on his way home. Touched by her misery, he offers her shelter.

Ille domum glandes excussaue mora rubetis 123

80 Portat, et arsuris arida ligna focis. 107

Filia parva duas redigebat rupe capellas, 121 C

Et tener in cunis filius aeger erat.

"Mater!" ait virgo,—mota est dea nomine matris,—

"Quid facis in solis incommitata locis?"

Restitit et senior, quamvis onus urget, et orat

Tecta suae subeat quantulumque casae. 154

- Illa negat; simularat anum, mitraque capillos
 Presserat; instanti talia dicta refert: {106 2
 "Sospes eas, semperque parens! mihi filia rapta est. 107
 90 Heu! melior quanto sors tua sorte mea est." 118
 Dixit, et, ut lacrimae, neque enim lacrimare deorum 127 b
 Decidit in tepidos lucida gutta sinus. [est,
 Flent pariter molles animis virgoque senexque: 116
 E quibus haec iusti verba fuere senis:
 "Sic tibi, quam raptam quereris, sit filia sospes,
 Surge, nec exiguae despice tecta casae."

She accepts the offer. The old man tells how his child is sick, and when she enters the house she finds that he is all but dead: but the breath of the goddess revives him.

- [posses"]
 Cui dea "Duc!" inquit; "scisti, qua cogere 150
 Seque levat saxo, subsequiturque senem. 123
 Dux comiti narrat, quam sit sibi filius aeger, 149
 100 Nec capiat somnos invigiletque malis. 111
 Illa soporiferum, parvos initura penates,
 Colligit agresti lene papaver humo.
 Dum legit, oblito fertur gustasse palato, {153 2
 Longamque imprudens exsoluisse famem. {p. 140,
 Quae quia principio posuit ieiunia noctis, 120
 Tempus habent mystae sidera visa cibi.
 Limen ut intravit, luctus videt omnia plena: 119 b
 Iam spes in puero nulla salutis erat.
 Matre salutata,—mater Metanira vocatur,—
 110 Iungere dignata est os puerile suo. 106 1
 Pallor abit, subitasque vident in corpore vires.
 Tantus caelesti venit ab ore vigor.
 Tota domus laeta est, hoc est, materque paterque
 Nataque; tres illi tota fuere domus.

During the night she takes the boy, and by mystic charms prepares to make him immortal, but his mother wakes, and, by her interference, spoils the charm.

- Mox epulas ponunt, liquefacta coagula lacte 112
 Pomaque et in ceris aurea mella suis.
 Abstinet alma Ceres, somnique papavera causas 90
 Dat tibi cum tepido lacte bibenda, puer.

- Noctis erat medium, placidique silentia somni : 130
 120 Triptoleum gremio sustulit illa suo,
 Terque manu permulsit eum, tria carmina dixit,
 Carmina mortali non referenda sono : 107 d
 Inque foco pueri corpus vivente favilla
 Obruit, humanum purget ut ignis onus.
 Excutitur somno stulte pia mater; et amens, [rapit.
 "Quid facis?" exclamat; membraque ab igne
 Cui dea, "Dum non es," dixit, "scelerata fuisti: 153 a
 "Irrita materno sunt mea dona metu. 111
 "Iste quidem mortalis erit: sed primus arabit,
 130 "Et seret, et culta praemia tollet humo." 123

Thence she wanders over the Aegean, and over East and West, till, at last, by the advice of Helice, she consults the all-seeing Sun, who tells her her daughter's fate.

- Dixit, et egrediens nubem trahit, inque dracones
 Transit, et alifero tollitur axe Ceres.
 Sunion expositum Piraeaeque tuta recessu 111
 Linqvit, et in dextrum quae iacet ora latus, 133 D.
 Hinc init Aegaeum, quo Cycladas aspicit omnes,
 Ioniumque rapax Icariumque legit:
 Perque urbes Asiae longum petit Hellespontum,
 Diversumque locis alta pererrat iter. 116
 Quo feror? immensum est erratas dicere terras:
 140 Praeteritus Cereri nullus in orbe locus. 107 d
 Errat et in caelo, liquidique immunia ponti 133
 Adloquitur gelido proxima signa polo. 106
 "Parrhasides stellae, namque omnia nosse potestis,
 Aequeoras numquam quum subeatis aquas,
 Persephonen natam miserae monstrate parenti!" 106 a
 Dixerat. Huic Helice talia verba refert:
 "Crimine nox vacua est. Solem de virgine rapta 119 b
 Consule, qui late facta diurna videt.
 Sol aditus "Quam quaeris," ait, "ne vana labores, 97
 150 Nupta Iovis fratri tertia regna tenet." 107

She makes her complaint to Jupiter, who tries to reconcile her to the loss ; but that failing, promises to restore her daughter, if she have not broken her fast.

- Questa diu secum sic est adfata Tonantem,
 Maximaque in vultu signa dolentis erant :
 "Si memor es, de quo mihi sit Proserpina nata, 149
 Dimidium curae debet habere tuae.
 Orbe pererrato sola est iniuria facti
 Cognita : commissi praemia raptor habet.
 At neque Persephone digna est praedone marito, 119 (a)
 Nec gener hoc nobis more parandus erat. 107 d
 Quid gravius victore Gyge captiva tulissem, P. 144.
 160 Quam nunc te caeli sceptrā tenente tuli? B. III.
 Verum impune ferat, nos haec patiemur inultae :
 Reddat, et emendet facta priora novis." 154
 Iuppiter hanc lenit, factumque excusat amore, 111
 "Nec gener est nobis ille pudendus" ait. 107 d
 "Non ego nobilior ; posita est mihi regia caelo ;
 Possidet alter aquas ; alter inane chaos.
 Sed si forte tibi non est mutabile pectus, 107 c
 Statque semel iuncti rumpere vincla tori,
 Hoc quoque temptemus, siquidem ieiūna remansit :
 170 Si minus, inferni coniugis uxor erit."

Mercury is sent to inquire, and reports that she has eaten three pomegranate seeds. Jupiter then allows that she shall be six months in every year with her mother.

- Tartara iussus adit sumptis caducifer alis, 125
 Speque redit citius visaque certa refert.
 "Rapta tribus" dixit "solvit ieiunia granis, 112
 Punica quae lento cortice poma tegunt."
 Haud secus indoluit, quam si modo rapta fuisset,
 Maesta parens, longa vixque relecta mora est.
 Atque ita "Nec nobis caelum est habitabile" dixit : 107 d
 "Taenaria recipi me quoque valle iube."
 Et factura fuit, pactus nisi Iuppiter esset, P. 144.
 180 Bis tribus ut caelo mensibus illa foret. B. III.
 Tum demum vultumque Ceres animumque recepit, P. 142 2
 Imposuitque suae spicea sarta comae : 106 a
 Largaque provenit cessatis messis in arvis,
 Et vix congestas area cepit opes.

II.

ARIADNE'S LAMENT.

Madam, 'twas Ariadne passioning
 For Theseus' perjury and unjust flight.
 TWO GENTLEMEN OF VERONA, IV. 4, 172.

ARGUMENT.

ARIADNE tells the story of her first waking, to find herself abandoned by Theseus and left on an unknown island, exposed to a host of dangers.—(HEROIDES, X.)

The story is beautifully told by Catullus, in the "*Epithalamium Pelei et Thetidos*:" it also forms one of the episodes in Chaucer's "*Legende of Goode Women*."

I woke before it was day to find myself alone, no trace of my companions to be seen. In vain I felt and called for Theseus; the echoes alone gave me answer.

	QUAE legis, ex illo, Theseu, tibi litore mitto,	
	Unde tuam sine me vela tulere ratem:	
	In quo me somnusque meus male prodidit et tu,	
	Per facinus somnis insidiate meis.	107
	Tempus erat, vitrea quo primum terra pruina	112
	Spargitur et tectae fronde queruntur aves:	
	Incertum vigilans, a somno languida, movi	97
	Thesea prensuras semisupina manus:	
	Nullus erat, referoque manus, iterumque retempto,	
10	Perque torum moveo brachia: nullus erat.	
	Excussere metus somnum: conterrita surgo,	
	Membraque sunt viduo praecipitata toro.	123
	Protinus adductis sonuerunt pectora palmis,	111
	Utque erat e somno turbida, rapta coma est.	
	Luna fuit: specto, siquid nisi litora cernam;	
	Quod videant, oculi nil nisi litus habent.	150
	Nunc huc, nunc illuc, et utroque sine ordine curro;	
	Alta puellares tardat arena pedes.	
	Interea toto clamanti litore "Theseu!"	121
20	Reddebant nomen concava saxa tuum,	
	Et quoties ego te, toties locus ipse vocabat:	
	Ipse locus miserae ferre volebat opem.	106 3

I climbed a neighbouring hill, to secure a wider view, and saw your sails disappearing. In vain I tried by calls and signs to bring you back : you had already forgotten me.

- Mons fuit : apparent frutices in vertice rari :
 Hinc scopulus raucis pendet adesus aquis : 112
 Ascendo,—vires animus dabat,—atque ita late
 Aequora prospectu metior alta meo. [usa—
 Inde ego—nam ventis quoque sum crudelibus 119 a
 Vidi praecipiti carbasa tenta Noto. 112
 Aut vidi, aut tamquam quae me vidisse putarem, 150
 30 Frigidior glacie semianimis fui. 124 (1)
 Nec languere diu patitur dolor : excitor illo,
 Excitor et summa Thesea voce voco. [seu,
 “Quo fugis?” exclamo, “scelerate revertere The-
 Flecte ratem ! numerum non habet illa suum.”
 Haec ego. Quod voci deerat, plangore replebam : 107 b
 Verbera cum verbis mixta fuere meis.
 Si non audires, ut saltem cernere posses,
 Lactatae late signa dedere manus.
 Candidaque imposui longae velamina virgae, 106 a
 40 Scilicet oblitos admonitura mei. 133

I was left to my despair : all that I saw only brought my desolation more vividly before my eyes.

- Iamque oculis ereptus eras. Tum denique flevi ; 106 3
 Torpuerant molles ante dolore genae. 111
 Quid potius facerent, quam me mea lumina flerent, ^{ix. 5} 141.
 Postquam desierant vela videre tua ?
 Aut ego diffusis erravi sola capillis, 115
 Qualis ab Ogygio concita Baccha deo :
 Aut mare prospiciens in saxo frigida sedi,
 Quamque lapis sedes, tam lapis ipsa fui.
 Saepe torum repeto, qui nos acceperat ambos,
 50 Sed non acceptos exhibiturus erat,
 Et tua, quae possum pro te, vestigia tango,
 Stratae quae membris intepuere tuis. 112
 Incumbo, lacrimisque toro manante profusis 125
 “Pressimus” exclamo “te duo, redde duos.
 Venimus huc ambo : cur non discedimus ambo ?
 Perfide, pars nostri, lectule, maior ubi est ?” 132 a

What can I do? I cannot return home to a father's curse, even had I the means; and now that you have proved faithless I have no tie to life. Better to die than to live in constant fear.

- Quid faciam? quo sola ferar? vacat insula cultu ;^{p. 141, xi. 5}
 Non hominum video, non ego facta boum.
 Omne latus terrae cingit mare : navita nusquam,
 60 Nulla per ambiguas puppis itura vias.
 Finge dari comitesque mihi ventosque ratemque,
 Quid sequar? Accessus terra paterna negat.
 Ut rate felici pacata per aequora labar, 152 (s)
 Temperet ut ventos Aeolus, exul ero.
 Non ego te, Crete centum digesta per urbes,
 Aspiciam, puero cognita terra Iovi. 106 (i)
 At pater et tellus iusto regnata parenti 107 d
 Proditæ sunt factis, nomina cara, meo,
 Quum tibi, ne victor tecto morerere recurvo,
 70 Quae regerent passus, pro duce fila dedi : 150
 Quum mihi dicebas "per ego ipsa pericula iuro,
 Te fore, dum nostrum vivet uterque, meam." 130 a
 Vivimus, et non sum, Theseu, tua. . . Si modo
 Femina periuri fraude sepulta viri. [vivis, 111
 Me quoque qua fratrem, mactasses, improbe, clava, ^{p. 141, ix. 4, or}
 Esset quam dederas morte soluta fides. ^{p. 144, B. iii.}
 Nunc ego non tantum quae sum passura, recordor,
 Sed quaecumque potest ulla relicta pati.
 Occurrunt animo pereundi mille figurae : 106 (i)
 80 Morsque minus poenae quam mora mortis habet.

III.

ARIADNE AT NAXOS.

The doleful Ariadne so
 On the wide shore forsaken stood :
 False Theseus ! whither dost thou go ?
 Afar false Theseus cut the flood :
 But Bacchus came to her relief,
 Bacchus himself's too weak to ease my grief.—COWLEY.

ARGUMENT.

ARIADNE, deserted by Theseus, is found by Bacchus, and becomes his wife.—(DE ARTE AMAT. I. 527 foll.)

Ariadne, wandering on the shore of Naxos, is lamenting the treachery of Theseus, when she is roused by the sound of cymbals and drums.

GNOSIS in ignotis amens errabat arenis,	
Qua brevis aequoreis Dia feritur aquis.	112
Utque erat e somno tunica velata recincta,	
Nuda pedem, croceas irreligata comas,	{ 100
Thesea crudelem surdas clamabat ad undas,	{ p. 134,
	{ 111. B.
Indigno teneras imbre rigante genas.	125
Clamabat, flebatque simul; sed utrumque decebat :	
Non facta est lacrimis turpior illa suis.	111
Iamque iterum tundens mollissima pectora palmis	
10 "Perfidus ille abiit, quid mihi fiet?" ait.	107
"Quid mihi fiet?" ait. Sonuerunt cymbala toto	
Littore, et attonita tympana pulsa manu.	

A merry rout appears, Bacchus and Silenus and their attendant train.

Excidit illa metu, rupitque novissima verba ;	111
Nullus in exanimi corpore sanguis erat.	
Ecce Mimallonides sparsis in terga capillis :	115
Ecce leves satyri, praevia turba dei :	
Ebrius, ecce, senex pando Silenus asello	
Vix sedet, et pressas continet ante iubas. [que,	
Dum sequitur bacchas, bacchae fugiuntque petunt-	
20 Quadrupedem ferula dum malus urguet eques,	
In caput aurito cecidit delapsus asello :	123
Clamarunt satyri "surge age, surge, pater."	
Iam deus in curru, quem summum texerat uvis,	p. 139,
Tigribus adiunctis aurea lora dabat.	C. 6

Bacchus assuages her fears, and promises her his hand and immortality.

Et color et Theseus et vox abiire puellae :
 Terque fugam petiit, terque retenta metu est.
 Horrui, ut steriles agitat quas ventus aristas,
 Ut levis in madida canna palude tremit.
 Cui deus "En, adsum tibi cura fidelior" inquit : 107 b
 30 "Pone metum ; Bacchi, Gnosias, uxor eris.
 Munus habe caelum ; caelo spectabere sidus ;
 Saepe reget dubiam Cressa Corona ratem."
 Dixit, et e curru, ne tigres illa timeret,
 Desilit ; imposito cessit arena pedi,
 Implicitamque sinu, neque enim pugnare valebat,
 Abstulit, ut facile est omnia posse deo.

THE CRETAN CROWN.

Looke, how the crowne, which Ariadne wore,
 Being now placed in the firmament,
 Through the bright heaven doth her beams display,
 And is unto the starres an ornament,
 Which round about her move in order excellent.

SPENSER, FAERIE QUEENE, VI. 10, 13.

ARGUMENT.

ARIADNE, deserted by Theseus, is found by Bacchus, and placed by him
 as a constellation in the heavens.—(FASTI, III. 461, foll.)

*Bacchus has brought back from his Indian campaign a royal captive.
 Ariadne deems him, like Theseus, inconstant in his love, and pours forth
 her jealous complaints.*

IAM bene periuro mutarat coniuge Bacchum,	p. 137 D.
Quae dedit ingrato fila legenda viro ;	107 d
Sorte tori gaudens " Quid flebam rustica ? " dixit,	111
" Utiliter nobis perfidus ille fuit."	108 3
Interea Liber depexis crinibus Indos	115
Vicit, et Eoo dives ab orbe redit.	
Inter captivas facie praestante puellas	115
Grata nimis Baccho filia regis erat.	106 3
Flebat amans coniux, spatiatque litore curvo	
10 Edidit incultis talia verba comis :	115
" En iterum, fluctus, similes audite querellas !	
En iterum lacrimas accipe, arena, meas !	
Dicebam, memini, ' periure et perfide Theseu !'	
Ille abiit ; eadem crimina Bacchus habet.	106 3
Nunc quoque ' nulla viro' clamabo ' femina	p. 135, IV. B.
Nomine mutato causa relata mea est. [credat !'	

Of what good was it to rescue me, only to leave me deserted once more ?

O utinam mea sors, qua primum coeperat, isset,	p. 141, IX. 4
Iamque ego praesenti tempore nulla forem !	
Quid me desertis perituram, Liber, arenis	
20 Servabas ? potui dedoluisse semel.	
Bacche levis, leviorque tuis, quae tempora cingunt,	124 :
Frondebis, in lacrimas cognite Bacche meas,	

- Ausus es ante oculos adducta pellice nostros
 Tam bene compositum sollicitare torum?
 Heu ubi pacta fides? ubi, quae iurare solebas?
 Me miseram, quotiens haec ego verba loquar? **138**
 Thesea culpabas, fallacemque ipse vocabas: **p. 141, ix. 5**
 Iudicio peccas turpius ipse tuo. **118**
 Ne sciat hoc quisquam, tacitisque doloribus urar,
 30 Ne toties falli digna fuisse puter.
 Praecipue cupiam celari Thesea, ne te **98**
 Consortem culpae gaudeat esse suae. **{ p. 134, III. C**
 Ut puto, praeposita est fuscae mihi candida pellex; **106 a**
 Eveniat nostris hostibus ille color! **107**
 Quid tamen hoc refert? vitio tibi gravior ipso est. **111**
 Quid facis? amplexus inquinat illa tuos.
 Bacche, fidem praesta, nec praefer amoribus ullam **106 a**
 Coniugis; adsuevi semper amare virum.
 Ceperunt matrem formosi cornua tauri,
 40 Me tua: at hic laudi est, ille pudendus amor. **108**
 Ne noceat, quod amo: neque enim tibi, Bacche, **106 a**
 Quod flammis nobis fassus es ipse tuas. [nocebat,
 Nec, quod nos uris, mirum facis; ortus in igne
 Diceris, et patria raptus ab igne manu.
 Illa ego sum, cui tu solitus promittere caelum.
 Hei mihi, pro caelo qualia dona fero!"

Bacchus hears her complaint and prayer, and exalts her to the heavens.

- Dixerat: audibat iamdudum verba querentis
 Liber, ut a tergo forte secutus erat.
 Occupat amplexu, lacrimasque per oscula siccant,
 50 Et "Pariter caeli summa petamus" ait. **p. 139, C. 7**
 "Tu mihi iuncta toro mihi iuncta vocabula sumes:
 Nam tibi mutatae Libera nomen erit. **107 c**
 Sintque tuae tecum faciam monimenta coronae, **154**
 Vulcanus Veneri quam dedit, illa tibi." [ignes:
 Dicta facit, gemmasque novem transformat in
 Aurea per stellas nunc micat illa novem.

THE WIFE'S MISTAKE.

His song was still, Sweet Air! O come!
And Echo answered, Come! Sweet Air!—MOORE.

ARGUMENT.

PROCRIS has been informed by some busy-body that her husband, Cephalus, resting in the heat of the day in a shady covert, has been heard to call a maiden, Aura, to his side. She spies on her husband's movements and finds out the mistake. Cephalus hears her moving in the under-wood and hurls his hunting-spear in the direction of the noise, thus innocently killing his own wife.—(DE ARTE AMAT. III. 687 foll.)

The story is also told in the "Metamorphoses" (see STORIES FROM OVID, XVII.).

Cephalus' retreat, where, heated with the chase, he calls for the gentle breeze to come to his refreshment.

Est prope purpureos colles florentis Hymetti
Fons sacer et viridi caespote mollis humus : 111
Silva nemus non alta facit ; tegit arbutus herbam :
Ros maris et lauri nigraque myrtus olent ;
Nec densum foliis buxum fragilesque myricae, 119
Nec tenues cytisi cultaque pinus abest.
Lenibus impulsae zephyris auraque salubri 112
Tot generum frondes herbaque summa tremit ;
Grata quies Cephalo : famulis canibusque relictis 106 3
10 Lassus in hac iuvenis saepe resedit humo,
"Quae" que "meos relevas aestus," cantare solebat 150
"Accipienda sinu, mobilis aura, veni."

His wife is told of it and fears a rival, and faints away in sudden grief. Wild with excitement, she rushes along the lanes till she comes near the spring.

Coniugis ad timidas aliquis male sedulus aures
Auditos memori detulit ore sonos.
Procris ut accepit nomen, quasi pellicis, Aurae, 152 II. 2
Excidit, et subito muta dolore fuit.
Palluit, ut serae lectis de vite racemis
Pallescunt frondes, quas nova laesit hiemps,
Quaeque suos curvant matura cydonia ramos,
20 Cornaque adhuc nostris non satis apta cibis. 106 3
Ut rediit animus, tenues a pectore vestes
Rumpit, et indignas sauciat ungue genas. 112

Nec mora, per medias passis furibunda capillis 115

Evolat, ut thyrsos concita Baccha, vias.

Ut prope perventum, comites in valle relinquit, p. 148, E

Ipsa nemus tacito clam pede fortis init.

When she came thither, she almost repented of her coming, but, before she could escape, Cephalus came for his wonted rest, and called the gentle Zephyrs to his aid.

Quid tibi mentis erat, quum sic male sana lateres, 131

Procri? quis attoniti pectoris ardor erat?

Iam iam venturam, quaecumque erat Aura, putabas

30 Scilicet, atque oculis probra videnda tuis. 107 d

Nunc venisse piget, neque enim deprendere velles, p. 141, ix

Nunc iuvat; incertus pectora versat amor.

Credere quae iubeant, locus est et nomen et index, 150

Et quia amans semper, quod timet, esse putat.

Vidit ut oppressa vestigia corporis herba,

Pulsantur trepidi corde micante sinus.

Iamque dies medius tenues contraxerat umbras,

Inque pari spatio vesper et ortus erant:

Ecce, redivit Cephalus silvis, Cyllenia proles, 123

40 Oraque fontana fervida pulsant aqua.

Anxia Procri, lates: solitas iacet ille per herbas,

Et "Zephyri molles auraque" dixit "ades!"

When Procri heard her mistake, she hurried forward to her husband's embrace, but he, with a hunter's eagerness, shot his spear into the bush and killed his wife.

Ut patuit miserae iucundus nominis error, 106 a

Et mens et rediit verus in ora color.

Surgit, et oppositas agitato corpore frondes 112. 125

Movet, in amplexus uxor itura viri.

Ille feram movisse ratus iuvenaliter arcus

Corripit, in dextra tela pellice laesa.

Quid facis, infelix? non est fera, supprime tela!

50 Me miserum! iaculo fixa puella tuo est. 138

"Hei mihi!" conclamat "fixisti pectus amicum:

Hic locus a Cephalo vulnera semper habet.

Ante diem morior, sed nulla pellice laesa:

Hoc faciet positae te mihi, terra, levem. 107

Nomine suspectas iam spiritus exit in auras:

Labor, io, cara lumina conde manu!"

Dixit, et incauto paulatim pectore lapsus

Excipitur miseri spiritus ore viri.

VI.

THE FLYING MAN.

All unawares,
Fluttering his pennons vain, plump down he drops,
Ten thousand fathom deep.—MILTON, PARADISE LOST, ii. 932.

ARGUMENT.

DAEDALUS, in order to escape from Crete, made wings for himself and his son. He came off safe, but his son, soaring too high, melted the wax that bound the wings to his shoulders, and fell into the sea.—(DE ARTE AMAT. II. 21 foll.)

Daedalus appeals to Minos to let him return home, but Minos refuses.

DAEDALUS ut clausit conceptum crimine matris	114
Semibovemque virum semivirumque bovem,	
"Sit modus exilio," dixit "iustissime Minos :	107 c
Accipiat cineres terra paterna meos.	
Et quoniam in patria, fatis agitatus iniquis,	112
Vivere non potui, da mihi posse mori.	140
Da redditum puero, senis est si gratia vilis :	
Si non vis puero parcere, parce seni."	106 3
Dixerat haec. Sed et haec et multo plura licebat	118
10 Dicere : regressus non dabat ille viro.	

Daedalus sets his brains to work, and, with a prayer to Jupiter to pardon his presumption, prepares wings for his son and himself.

Quod simul et sensit, "nunc, nunc, o Daedale,"	
"Materiam, qua sis ingeniosus, habes. [dixit	150
Possidet et terras, et possidet aequora Minos :	
Nec tellus nostrae, nec patet unda fugae.	106 2
Restat iter caeli, caelo temptabimus ire ;	121 A
Da veniam coepto, Iupiter alte, meo :	106 3
Non ego sidereas affecto tangere sedes ;	
Qua fugiam dominum, nulla, nisi ista, via est.	150
Per Styga detur iter, Stygias transnabimus undas.	154
20 Sint mihi naturae iura novanda meae..." [quam	
Ingenium mala saepe movent. Quis crederet um-	
Aërias hominem carpere posse vias ?	

Remigium volucrum disponit in ordine pinnas,
 Et leve per lini vincula nectit opus,
 Imaque pars ceris adstringitur igne solutis, 112
 Finitusque novae iam labor artis erat. 128

He gives Icarus his instructions : he is not to soar too high, because of the heat, nor to fly too low, lest his wings should become wet and heavy.

Tractabat ceramque puer pinnasque renidens,
 Nescius haec humeris arma parata suis.
 Cui pater "his" inquit "patria est adeunda carinis,
 30 Hac nobis Minos effugiendus ope. 143
 Aëra non potuit Minos, alia omnia clausit ;
 Quem licet, inventis aëra rumpe meis.
 Sed tibi non virgo Tegeaea comesque Bootae 107 d
 Ensiger Orion aspiciendus erit :
 Me pinnis sectare datis, ego praevious ibo ;
 Sit tua cura sequi, me duce tutus eris. 140. 125 a
 Nam sive aetherias vicino sole per auras 110
 Ibimus, impatiens cera caloris erit : 132
 Sive humiles propiore freto iactabimus alas,
 40 Mobilis aequoreis pinna madescet aquis.
 Inter utrumque vola. Ventos quoque, nate, timeto,
 Quaque ferent aurae, vela secunda dato."
 Dum monet, aptat opus puero, monstratque moveri, {153 2
 Erudit infirmas ut sua mater aves. {140
 Inde sibi factas humeris accommodat alas, 107
 Perque novum timide corpora librat iter.

They start successfully, but the presumptuous youth leaves his father's side and soars above him. The wax melts, his wings fall off, and he is precipitated into the sea which still retains his name.

Iamque volaturus parvo dedit oscula nato,
 Nec patriae lacrimas continuere genae.
 Monte minor collis, campis erat altior aequis : 124 a
 50 Hinc data sunt miserae corpora bina fugae.
 Et movet ipse suas, et nati respicit alas
 Daedalus, et cursus sustinet usque suos.
 Iamque novum delectat iter, positoque timore
 Icarus audaci fortius arte volat.

- Iam Samos a laeva fuerant Naxosque relictæ Æ. 133,
E. 1
 Et Paros et Clario Delos amata deo, 108
 Dextra Lebynthos erat silvisque umbrosa Calymne 111
 Cinctaque piscosis Astypalaea vadis,
 Quum puer, incautis nimium temerarius annis, 111
 60 Altius egit iter, deseruitque patrem.
 Vincla labant, et cera deo propiore liquescit,
 Nec tenues ventos brachia mota tenent.
 Territus a summo despexit in aequora caelo :
 Nox oculis pavido venit oborta metu. 108 a
 Tabuerant ceræ : nudos quatit ille lacertos,
 Et trepidat, nec quo sustineatur, habet. 150
 Decidit, atque cadens "pater, o pater, auferor !" in-
 Clauserunt virides ora loquentis aquae. [quit,
 At pater infelix, nec iam pater, "Icare !" clamat,
 70 "Icare," clamat "ubi es, quove sub axe volas ?"
 "Icare" clamabat, pinnas aspexit in undis.
 Ossa tegit tellus : aequora nomen habent.

VII.

IPHIGENIA.

She is here, thine own, thy long-lost sister,
Whom great Diana from the altar snatch'd,
And safely placed here in her sacred fane.—GOETHE.

ARGUMENT.

IPHIGENIA, priestess of Diana in the Tauric Chersonese, is about to sacrifice two strangers, according to the inhuman custom of the place, when she discovers that one of them is her brother. She returns with them to Greece.—(EPIST. EX PONTO, III. 2.)

This story is the subject of a play by Euripides, the "Iphigenia in Tauris," and also of one of Goethe's masterpieces, under the same name.

Description of the Altar, and its Attendant Customs.

Est locus in Scythia, ... Tauros dixere priores...	
Qui Getica longe non ita distat humo ;	123
Hac ego sum terra, patriae nec paenitet, ortus :	134
Consortem Phoebi gens colit illa deam.	
Templa manent hodie vastis innixa columnis,	112
Perque quater denos itur in illa gradus.	p. 148 E
Fama refert illic signum caeleste fuisse,	
Quoque minus dubites, stat basis orba dea :	119
Araque, quae fuerat natura candida saxi,	
10 Decolor adfuso tincta cruore rubet.	
Femina sacra facit taedae non nota iugali,	106 1
Quae superat Scythicas nobilitate nurus ;	116
Sacrifici genus est,—sic instituere priores,	
Advena virgineo caesus ut ense cadat.	{ p. 142 (1) a

Iphigenia is carried hither by Diana, and made priestess of her temple. Two captives are brought to her for sacrifice.

Regna Thoans habuit Maeotide clarus in ora	
Nec fuit Euxinis notior alter aquis.	
Sceptra tenente illo liquidas fecisse per auras	125
Nescio quam dicunt Iphigenian iter.	
Quam levibus ventis sub nube per aëra vectam	
20 Creditur his Phoebe deposuisse locis.	

Praefuerat templo multos ea rite per annos, 107
 Invita peragens tristia sacra manu :
 Quum duo velifera iuvenes venere carina,
 Presseruntque suo litora nostra pede.
 Par fuit his aetas et amor, quorum alter Orestes, 107
 Alter erat Pylades : nomina fama tenet.
 Protinus immitem Triviae ducuntur ad aram,
 Evincti geminas ad sua terga manus. p. 134.
III. B. 4

She prepares the sacrifice, but, before completing it, asks of their home, and finding that their city is her own, lets one of them go free, on condition that he carry for her a letter to one of her family.

Spargit aqua captos lustrali Graia sacerdos, 112
 30 Ambiat ut fulvas infula longa comas.
 Dumque parat sacrum, dum velat tempora vittis, 153
 Dum tardae causas invenit ipsa morae,
 "Non ego crudelis, iuvenes ; ignoscite !" dixit
 "Sacra suo facio barbariora loco. 145
 Ritus is est gentis. Qua vos tamen urbe venitis ? 121
 Quove parum fausta puppe petistis iter ?"
 Dixit ; et audito patriae pia nomine virgo
 Consortes urbis comperit esse suae. 132
 "Alteruter votis " inquit "cadat hostia sacris :
 40 Ad patrias sedes nuntius alter eat."

While the two friends quarrel as to who shall go, she writes a letter to her brother—and lo ! it is her brother to whom she gives it. Their escape.

Ire iubet Pylades carum periturus Orestem :
 Hic negat ; inque vicem pugnat uterque mori. 140
 Exstitit hoc unum, quod non convenerit illis :
 Cetera par concors et sine lite fuit. 100
 Dum peragunt pulchri iuvenes certamen amoris,
 Ad fratrem scriptas exarat illa notas,
 Ad fratrem mandata dabat, cuique illa dabantur, ...
 Humanos casus aspice !...frater erat.
 Nec mora, de templo rapiunt simulacra Dianae,
 50 Clamque per immensas puppe feruntur aquas.
 Mirus amor iuvenum, quamvis abiere tot anni,
 In Scythia magnum nunc quoque nomen habet.

VIII.

ARION.

Thy skill, Arion !
 Could humanise the creatures of the sea,
 When men were monsters. —WORDSWORTH.

ARGUMENT.

ARION, a minstrel, returning from Sicily to Lesbos, is attacked by the crew of the ship in which he has embarked, who threaten to kill him for his treasure. He obtains a short respite, sings a last song, and jumps overboard ; and is carried to land by one of the dolphins which, attracted by his music, are following in the vessel's wake.—(FASTI, II. 83 foll.)

The story is found in Herodotus, i. 24, and is a favourite subject on Greek vases.

The Power of Arion's Music.

QUOD mare non novit, quae nescit Ariona tellus? *p. 23. note*

Carmine currentes ille tenebat aquas. 112

Saepe sequens agnam lupus ista voce retentus :

Saepe avidum fugiens restitit agna lupum.

Saepe canes leporesque umbra cubuere sub una,
 Et stetit in saxo proxima cerva leae : 108 :

Et sine lite loquax cum Palladis alite cornix

Sedit, et accipitri iuncta columba fuit.

Cynthia saepe tuis fertur, vocalis Arion,

10 Tamquam fraternis obstupuisse modis. 111

The attack. Arion asks that he may sound his lyre for the last time.

Nomen Arionium Siculas impleverat urbes,

Captaque erat lyricis Ausonis ora sonis.

Inde domum repetens puppem conscendit Arion,

Atque ita quaesitas arte ferebat opes.

Forsitan, infelix, ventos undasque timebas :

At tibi nave tua tutius aequor erat. 124 (1)

Namque gubernator dstricto constitit ense,

Ceteraque armata conscia turba manu.

Quid tibi cum gladio ? dubiam rege, navita, pinum ;

20 Non haec sunt digitis arma tenenda tuis.

Ille, metu vacuus, " Mortem non deprecor " inquit, 119 :

" Sed liceat sumpta pauca referre lyra." 125

The rescue.

- Dant veniam, ridentque moram. Capit ille coronam,
 Quae possit crines, Phoebe, decere tuos : 150
 Induerat Tyrio bis tinctam murice pallam :
 Reddidit icta suos pollice chorda sonos,
 Flebilibus numeris veluti canentia dura
 Traiectus pinna tempora cantat olor. 100
 Protinus in medias ornatus desilit undas,
 30 Spargitur impulsa caerula puppis aqua ;
 Inde... fide maius... tergo delphina recurvo 115
 Se memorant oneri supposuisse novo. 106 a
 Ille sedens citharamque tenet, pretiumque vehendi, 141 a
 Cantat et aequoreas carmine mulcet aquas.
 Di pia facta vident ; astris delphina recepit
 Iuppiter, et stellas iussit habere novem.

IX.

JASON AND MEDEA.

Therein all the famous history
 Of Jason and Medea was ywrit;
 Her mighty charms, her furious loving fit;
 His goodly conquest of the golden fleece;
 His falsed faith, and love too lightly flit.
 SPENSER, *FÆBIE QUEENE*, ii. 12.

ARGUMENT.

MEDEA, stirred by the news of Jason's marriage with Creusa, appeals to her husband's memory of all she had done for him in the midst of his perils in Colchis, and asks to be restored to her proper place as his wife.—(HEROIDES, XII.)

The story is told by Ovid in another place (*Metamorphoses*, Bk. VII.; see STORIES FROM OVID, XVI.—*The Golden Fleece*), and is the subject of one of Euripides' tragedies. The story of Jason's infidelity to Hypsipyle and Medea forms one of the episodes in Chaucer's "*Legende of Goode Women*."

[Medea speaks.] *Why did the fates bring the Argo to Colchis? Why did I not let Jason go unguarded to his fate?*

HEI mihi ! cur umquam iuvenalibus acta lacertis	
Phrixeam petiit Pelias arbor ovem ?	
Cur umquam Colchi Magnetida vidimus Argo,	
Turbaque Phasiacam Graia bibistis aquam ?	160
Cur mihi plus aequo flavi placuere capilli	106 3
Et decor et linguae gratia ficta tuæ ?	
Aut semel in nostras quoniam nova puppis arenas	
Venerat, audaces attuleratque viros,	
Isset anhelatos non praemedicatus in ignes	p. 141, ix. (4)
10 Immemor Aesonides oraque adunca boum,	
Semina sevisset, totidem sevisset et hostes	
Et caderet cultu cultor ab ipse suo !	122 6
Quantum perfidiae tecum, scelerate, perisset,	131
Dempta forent capiti quam mala multa meo !	107

It is too late to complain, but there is some satisfaction in reproaching you with your crime. You came to Colchis; I fell in love with the handsome stranger, who was not slow to see his advantage.

- Est aliqua ingrato meritum exprobrare voluptas : 106²
 Hac fruar; haec de te gaudia sola feram. 119^a
 Iussus inexpertam Colchos advertere puppim, 101
 Intrasti patriae regna beata meae.
 Hoc illic Medea fui, nova nupta quod hic est;
 20 Quam pater est illi, tam mihi dives erat. 107^a
 Hic Ephyren bimarem, Scythia tenuis ille nivosa p. 146, C
 Omne tenet, Ponti qua plaga laeva iacet.
 Accipit hospitio iuvenes Aeeta Pelasgos, 113
 Et premitis pictos corpora Graia toros.
 Tunc ego te vidi, tunc coepi scire, quis esses. 149
 Illa fuit mentis prima ruina meae.
 Et vidi et perii, nec notis ignibus arsi, 112
 Ardet ut ad magnos pinea taeda deos.
 Et formosus eras, et me mea fata trahebant.
 30 Abstulerant oculi lumina nostra tui.
 Perfide, sensisti; quis enim bene celat amorem?
 Eminet indicio prodita flamma suo.

A hard task was laid upon you, to plough with Mars' oxen, and sow the dragons' teeth, and, last of all, to cheat the watchful eyes of the guardian of the fleece.

- Dicitur interea tibi lex, ut dura ferorum p. 142, (2)
 Insolito premeres vomere colla boum.
 Martis erant tauri plus quam per cornua saevi,
 Quorum terribilis spiritus ignis erat :
 Aere pedes solidi, praetentaque naribus aera, 119. 106^a
 Nigra per adflatus haec quoque facta suos.
 Semina praeterea populos genitura iuberis
 40 Spargere devota lata per arva manu,
 Qui peterent natis secum tua corpora telis : 150
 Illa est agricolae messis iniqua suo. 106³
 Lumina custodis, succumbere nescia somno, 140⁴
 Ultimus est aliqua decipere arte labor. 140¹
 Dixerat Aeetes : maesti consurgitis omnes,
 Mensaque purpureos deserit alta toros.

You had little hope then of wedding a Creusa ; but my love spoke for you, and my sister pleaded on your behalf.

- Quam tibi tunc longe regnum dotale Creusae 107
 Et socer et magni nata Creontis erant?
 Tristis abis ; oculis abeuntem prosequor udis,
 50 Et dixit tenui murmure lingua "vale !" 113
 Ut positum tetigi thalamo male saucia lectum, 152 II.2
 Acta est per lacrimas nox mihi, quanta fuit.
 Ante oculos taurique meos segetesque nefandae,
 Ante meos oculos pervigil anguis erat. [amorem.
 Hinc amor, hinc timor est ; ipsum timor auget
 Mane erat, et thalamo cara recepta soror ;
 Disiectamque comas adversaque in ora iacentem
 Invenit, et lacrimis omnia plena meis. 119 b
 Orat opem Minyis : petit altera, et altera habebat : 107
 60 Aesonio iuveni quod rogat illa, damus.

We met by Diana's shrine : you begged my help, and promised me eternal fidelity. I could not resist your plighted troth, and yielded to your prayer.

- Est nemus et piceis et frondibus ilicis atrum, 111
 Vix illuc radiis solis adire licet.
 Sunt in eo... fuerant certe... delubra Dianae :
 Aurea barbarica stat dea facta manu.
 Noscis, an exciderunt mecum loca ! Venimus illuc :
 Orsus es infido sic prior ore loqui,
 "Ius tibi et arbitrium nostrae fortuna salutis 132
 Tradidit, inque tua est vitae morsque manu.
 Perdere posse sat est, siquem iuvet ipsa potestas : 140
 70 Sed tibi servatus gloria maior ero.
 Per mala nostra precor, quorum potes esse levamen,
 Per genus et numen cuncta videntis avi,
 Per triplices vultus arcanaque sacra Dianae,
 Et si forte aliquos gens habet ista deos :
 O virgo, miserere mei, miserere meorum : 135
 Effice me meritis tempus in omne tuum !
 Quod si forte virum non dedignare Pelasgum,...
 Sed mihi tam faciles unde meosque deos?...
 Spiritus ante meus tenues vanescat in auras,
 80 Quam thalamo, nisi tu, nupta sit ulla meo : 152 III.1

Conscia sit Iuno, sacris praelecta maritis, 106
 Et dea, marmorea cuius in aede sumus !"
 Haec animum... et quota pars haec sunt ?... movere
 Simplicitis, et dextrae dextera juncta meae. [puellae 106
 Vidi etiam lacrimas. An pars est fraudis in illis ?
 Sic cito sum verbis capta puella tuis.

*You went through your appointed task, whilst I sat, pale and trembling,
 to watch the success of my enchantments: and when the fleece was to be
 won, it was I, the poor, guilty barbarian, who found the means to lull
 the dragon's eyes to sleep.*

Iungis et aripedes inadusto corpore tauros
 Et solidam iusso vomere findis humum.
 Arva venenatis pro semine dentibus imple: 112
 90 Nascitur et gladios scutaque miles habet.
 Ipsa ego, quae dederam medicamina, pallida sedi,
 Quum vidi subitos arma tenere viros:
 Donec terrigenae... facinus mirabile !... fratres 138
 Inter se strictas conseruere manus. 152 III
 Insuper ecce vigil squamis crepitantibus horrens
 Sibilat, et torto pectore verrit humum.
 Dotis opes ubi erant ? ubi erat tibi regia coniux, 107
 Quique maris gemini distinet Isthmos aquas ?
 Illa ego, quae tibi sum nunc denique barbara facta.
 100 Nunc tibi sum pauper, nunc tibi visa nocens,
 Flammea subduxi medicato lumina somno,
 Et tibi, quae raperes, vellera tuta dedi. 150

*I left my home with you, a stranger, shrinking from no horror, no
 peril. Would that some one of the many dangers which we escaped had
 been fatal to us, and brought on us the punishment which we deserved.*

Proditus est genitor, regnum patriamque reliqui,
 Munus in exilio quodlibet esse tuli.
 Virginitas facta est peregrini praeda latronis ;
 Optima cum cara matre relicta soror.
 At non te fugiens sine me, germane, reliqui :
 Deficit hoc uno littera nostra loco. [dextra :
 Quod facere ausa mea est, non audet scribere
 110 Sic ego, sed tecum, dilaceranda fui. [rem ?
 Nec tamen extimui, quid enim post illa time-
 Credere me pelago femina, tamque nocens. 140

Numen ubi est ? ubi di ? meritas subeamus in alto,
 Tu fraudis poenas, credulitatis ego.
 Compessos utinam Symplegades elisissent, p. 144 P. III.
 Nostraque adhaerent ossibus ossa tuis,
 Aut nos Scylla rapax canibus misisset edendos ! 107 d
 Debuit ingratis Scylla nocere viris. [sorbet, 106 3
 Quaeque vomit totidem fluctus totidemque re-
 120 Nos quoque Trinacriae supposuisset aquae ! 106 a

But we returned safe. Why recount my other crimes ? They were all done in your interest.

Sospes ad Haemonias victorque reverteris urbes :
 Ponitur ad patrios aurea lana deos.
 Quid referam Peliae natas pietate nocentes 111
 Caesaque virginea membra paterna manu ?
 Ut culpent alii, tibi me laudare necesse est, 152 I.
 Pro quo sum toties esse coacta nocens.

And now you have the hardihood to send me away, and to contract another marriage. I tried to shut my eyes to what was going on, but at last our own child called my attention to it.

Ausus es...o ! justo desunt sua verba dolori... 107 b, 145 a
 Ausus es "Aësonia" dicere "cede domo !" 123
 Iussa domo cessi, natis comitata duobus,
 130 Et, qui me sequitur semper, amore tui.
 Ut subito nostras Hymen cantatus ad aures
 Venit, et accenso lampades igne micant,
 Tibiaque effundit socialia carmina vobis, 104
 At mihi funerea flebiliora tuba,
 Pertimui, nec adhuc tantum scelus esse putabam :
 Sed tamen in toto pectore frigus erat. [frequentant.
 Turba ruunt, et "Hymen" clamant, "Hymenaeae"
 Quo propior vox haec, hoc mihi peius erat. 118
 Diversi flebant servi, lacrimasque tegebant :
 140 Quis vellet tanti nuntius esse mali ? p. 145, ix (2)
 Me quoque, quidquid erat, potius nescire juvabat :
 Sed tamquam scirem, mens mea tristis erat. 152 I. 6
 Quum minor e pueris... lusus studioque videndi
 Constitit ad geminae limina prima foris... [son
 "Hinc mihi, mater, abi ! pompam pater" inquit "Ia-
 Ducit, et adiunctos aureus urguet equos."

Thus all my magic power proves unavailing. I am able to tame all monsters but one ; to soothe everything but my own angry breast.

- Protinus abscissa planxi mea pectora veste,
Tuta nec a digitis ora fuere meis.
Ire animus mediae suadebat in agmina turbae,
150 Sertaque compositis demere rapta comis. 106 3
Vix me continui, quin sic laniata capillos 100
Clamarem "meus est" iniceremque manus.
Laese pater, gaude, Colchi gaudete relict ;
Inferias umbrae fratris habete mei.
Deseror, amissis regno patriaque domoque,
Coniuge, qui nobis omnia solus erat. 119 (b)
Serpentes igitur potui taurosque furentes,
Unum non potui perdomuisse virum.
Quaeque feros pepuli doctis medicatibus ignes, 112
160 Non valeo flammam effugere ipsa meas.
Ipsi me cantus herbaeque artesque relinquunt ;
Nil dea, nil Hecates sacra potentis agunt.
Non mihi grata dies ; noctes vigilantur amarae,
Nec tener in misero pectore somnus habet.
Quae me non possum, potui sopire draconem :
Utilior cuivis quam mihi cura mea est. 106 3

Another reaps the fruit of my labours, and, it may be, jeers with you at the ways of the uncouth stranger ; but she shall suffer for it.

- Quos ego servavi, pellex amplectitur artus,
Et nostri fructus illa laboris habet.
Forsitan et, stultae dum te iactare maritae 106 a
170 Quaeris et iniustis auribus apta loqui, 153 a
In faciem moresque meos nova crimina fingas,
Rideat et vitiis laeta sit illa meis.
Rideat, et Tyrio iaceat sublimis in ostro :
Flebit, et ardores vincet adusta meos !
Dum ferrum flammaeque aderunt sucusque veneni, 152 II. a
Hostis Medae nullus inultus erit.

What appeal can I use to bend you? Children and all-seeing gods plead for me. What I claim is not a favour, such as you asked of me, but a right. The very dowry which I brought you, the fleece which won you fame, your own spared life, are all my gift. If you are deaf to my appeal, worse may come.

- Quod si forte preces praecordia ferrea tangunt,
Nunc animis audi verba minora meis.
- 180 Tam tibi sum supplex, quam tu mihi saepe fuisti: 106 4
Nec moror ante tuos procubuisse pedes.
- Si tibi sum vilis, communes respice natos : 107 a
Saeviet in partus dira noverca meos.
- Et nimium similes tibi sunt, et imagine tangor, 108 1
Et quotiens video, lumina nostra madent.
- Per superos oro, per avitae lumina flammae,
Per meritum et natos, pignora nostra, duos :
Redde torum, pro quo tot res insana reliqui :
Adde fidem dictis, auxiliumque refer.
- 190 Non ego te imploro contra taurosque virosque, p. 142(2)
Utque tua serpens victa quiescat ope.
- Te peto, quem merui, quem nobis ipse dedisti,
Cum quo sum pariter facta parente parens.
- Dos ubi sit, quaeris? campo numeravimus illo, 149
Qui tibi laturo vellus arandus erat. 107 d
- Aureus ille aries villosus spectabilis aureo
Dos mea : quam dicam si tibi "redde," neges. {p. 144.
B 11.
- Dos mea tu sospes : dos est mea Graia iuventus :
I nunc, Sisyphias, improbe, confer opes. [tentes,
- 200 Quod vivis, quod habes nuptam socerumque po-
Hoc ipsum, ingratus quod potes esse, meum est.
- Quos equidem actutum... Sed quid praedicere
Attinet? ingentes parturit ira minas. [poenam
- Quo feret ira, sequar : facti fortasse pigebit ; 134
Et piget infido consuluisse viro. 107
- Viderit ista deus, qui nunc mea pectora versat,
Nescio quid certe mens mea maius agit.

X.

ABSVRTUS.

Or fell Medea, when, on Colchicke strand,
Her brother's bones she scattered all about.

SPENSER, *FÆRRIE QUEENE*, V. viii. 47.

ARGUMENT.

MEDEA, in order to stay her father's pursuit, kills her brother Absyrtus, and scatters his mangled limbs.—(TRISTIA, III. 9.)

Medea, having put into the coast on the west of the Euxine, is horror-struck at the news that her father is in pursuit.

Hic quoque sunt igitur Graiae (quis crederet?) {*℥. 141.*
Inter inhumanae nomina barbariae. [urbes,
Huc quoque Mileto missi venere coloni,
Inque Getis Graias constituere domos.
Sed vetus huic nomen, positaque antiquius urbe, 107 c
Constat ab Absyrti caede fuisse loco.
Nam rate, quae, cura pugnacis facta Minervae,
Per non tentatas prima cucurrit aquas,
Impia desertum fugiens Medea parentem
10 Dicitur his remos applicuisse vadis. 106 a
Quem procul ut vidit tumulo speculator ab alto,
"Hospēs, ait, nosco Colchide vela, venit." 123
Dum trepidant Minyae, dum solvitur aggere funis, 153 a
Dum sequitur celeres ancora tracta manus;
Conscia percussit meritorum pectora Colchis 132
Ausa atque ausura multa nefanda manu.
Et, quanquam superest ingens audacia menti, 107 b
Pallor in attonito virginis ore sedet.

She sees the need of some delay, and her eyes fall on her brother. She kills him, and, having displayed his head to attract her father's attention, scatters his limbs about the land, that, while her father is collecting them for burial, she may escape.

Ergo ubi prospexit venientia vela; "Tenemur,
20 "Et pater est aliqua fraude morandus," ait. 111

Dum quid agat quaerit, dum versat in omnia {¹⁴⁹
 Ad fratrem casu lumina flexa tulit. [vultus, {¹⁵³₍₂₎
 Cujus ut oblata est praesentia; "Vincimus," in-
 "Hic mihi morte sua causa salutis erit." [quit :
 Protinus ignari, nec quidquam tale timentis,
 Innocuum rigido perforat ense latus.
 Atque ita divellit, divulsaque membra per agros
 Dissipat, in multis invenienda locis.
 Neu pater ignoret, scopulo proponit in alto
 30 Pallentesque manus, sanguineumque caput :
 Ut genitor luctuque novo tardetur, et artus
 Dum legit extinctos, triste moretur iter.
 Inde Tomis dictus locus hic, quia fertur in illo
 Membra soror fratris consecuisse sui.

XI.

THE LUCKLESS WEDDING.

'Tis past ! the struggle now is o'er
Which I have borne for thee ;
A daughter's prayers can bend no more
Those hearts of cruelty.—SIMPKINSON.

ARGUMENT.

DANAUS' fifty daughters are compelled to marry their cousins, the sons of Aegyptus, but their father bids them all slay their husbands on the wedding night. Hypermnestira alone disobeys, and spares her husband Lynceus. He escapes, but Hypermnestira is left to encounter her father's wrath.—(HEROIDES, XIV.)

The story is one of those embodied in Chaucer's "Legende of Goode Women."

[Hypermnestira to Lynceus.] I am a prisoner, because I refused to execute my father's demands, but no torture shall make me express regret.

- MITTIT Hypermnestira de tot modo fratribus uni ; 104
Cetera nuptarum crimine turba iacet. 111
Clausula domo teneor gravibusque coercita vinclis :
Est mihi supplicii causa, fuisse piam. 94 2
Quod manus extimuit iugulo demittere ferrum,
Sum rea : laudarer, si scelus ausa forem. *P. 144, B. III.*
Esse ream praestat, quam sic placuisse parenti ; 106 3
Non piget immunes caedis habere manus. 133
Me pater igne licet, quem non violavimus, urat, 152 I. 5
IO Quaeque aderant sacris, tendat in ora faces : 107 6
Aut illo iugulet, quem non bene tradidit ense, *P. 133 D.*
Ut, qua non cecidit vir nece, nupta cadam :
Non tamen, ut dicant morientia "paenitet" ora, *P. 142 (2)*
Efficiet : non est, quam piget esse piam.
Paeniteat sceleris Danaum saevasque sorores ; 134
Hic solet eventus facta nefanda sequi.
Cor pavet admonitu temeratae sanguine noctis,
Et subitus dextrae praepedit orsa tremor.
Quam tu caede putes fungi potuisse mariti, 119
20 Scribere de facta non sibi caede timet.

I will try to tell the story of that fearful night. We were led to Aegyptus' home, with arms concealed. The marriage feast was over, all had retired to their chambers, and deep silence was around, only broken, to my fancy, by the groans of the dying.

- Sed tamen experiar. Modo facta crepuscula terris,
 Ultima pars lucis, primaque noctis erat :
 Ducimur Inachides magni sub tecta Pelasgi,
 Et socer armatas accipit ipse nurus.
 Undique collucent praecinctae lampades auro :
 Dantur in invitos impia tura focos : [vocantes ;
 Vulgus "Hymen, Hymenae" vocant : fugit ille
 Ipsa Iovis coniux cessit ab urbe sua.
 Ecce mero dubii, comitum clamore frequentes, 111
 30 Flore novo madidas impediēte comas, 125
 In thalamos laeti... thalamos, sua busta!...feruntur,
 Strataque corporibus, funere digna, premunt. 119
 Iamque cibo vinoque graves somnoque iacebant,
 Securumque quies alta per Argos erat :
 Circum me gemitus morientum audire videbar... { p. 9,
 Et tamen audieram, quodque verebar, erat. note 2.

I was chilled by the sound ; but, cowed by my father's commands, I tried in vain to use the weapon he had given me : fear and love stayed my hands.

- Sanguis abit, mentemque calor corpusque relinquit,
 Inque novo iacui frigida facta toro.
 Ut leni zephyro graciles vibrantur aristae,
 40 Frigida populeas ut quatit aura comas,
 Aut sic, aut etiam tremui magis. Ipse iacebas,
 Quaeque tibi dederam vina, soporis erant. p. 139,
 Excussere metum violenti iussa parentis : C. 4
 Erigor, et capio tela tremente manu.
 Non ego falsa loquar, ter acutum sustulit ensem,
 Ter male sublato recidit ense manus.
 Admovi iugulo... sine me tibi vera fateri... 106 a
 Admovi iugulo tela paterna tuo :
 Sed timor et pietas crudelibus obstitit ausis, 106 (a)
 50 Castaque mandatū dextra refugit opus.

I reasoned the case over with myself: Why not fulfil my father's orders? Nay, why stain my own innocent hands? If they are guilty, what have I done?

- Purpureos laniata sinus, laniata capillos 100
 Exiguo dixi talia verba sono, [parentis ^{p. 134.} III. B. 4.
 "Saevus, Hypermnestra, pater est tibi: iussa 107 b
 Effice: germanis sit comes iste suis. 106 r
 Femina sum et virgo, natura mitis et annis:
 Non faciunt molles ad fera tela manus.
 Quin age, dumque iacet, fortes imitare sorores:
 Credibile est caesos omnibus esse viros. 107 d
 Si manus haecaliquam posset committere caedem, { ^{p. 144.} B. III.
 60 Morte foret dominae sanguinolenta suae.
 Finge viros meruisse mori: quid fecimus ipsae?
 Quo mihi commissio non licet esse pia? 109
 Quid mihi cum ferro? quid bellica tela puellae? 107
 Aptior est digitis lana colusque meis." 106 r

Then I bade you escape. I remained, and now am imprisoned, because the full tale of death is not accomplished.

- [quantur
 Haec ego: dumque queror, lacrimae sua verba se-
 Deque meis oculis in tua membra cadunt.
 Dum petis amplexus sopitaque bracchia iactas, 153 r
 Paene manus telo saucia facta tua est. [bam:
 Iamque patrem famulosque patris lucemque time-
 70 Expulerunt somnos haec mea dicta tuos:
 "Surge age, Belide, de tot modo fratribus unus!
 Nox tibi, ni properas, ista perennis erit."
 Territus exurgis: fugit omnis inertia somni;
 Aspicias in timida fortia tela manu.
 Quaerenti causam "dum nox sinit, effuge" dixi:
 Dum nox atra sinit, tu fugis, ipsa moror.
 Mane erat, et Danaus generos ex caede iacentes
 Dinumerat: summae criminis unus abes. 107 b
 Fert male cognatae iacturam mortis in uno,
 80 Et queritur facti sanguinis esse parum. 131
 Abstrahor a patriis pedibus, raptamque capillis... 112
 Haec meruit pietas praemia... carcer habet.

Nought but grief is left for me. Either rescue me, or come and give me due funeral rites.

- De fratrum populo pars exiguiſſima reſtat :
 Quique dati leto, quaeque dedere, fleo.
 Nam mihi quot fratres, totidem periſſe ſorores :
 Accipiat lacrimas utraque turba meas.
 En ego, quod vivis, poenae crucianda reſervor :
 Quid fiet ſonti, quum rea laudis agar, 107. 133
 Et conſanguineae quondam centeſima turbae
 90 Infelix uno fratre manente cadam.
 At tu, ſiqua piaſ, Lynceu, tibi cura ſororis, 107 a
 Quaeque tibi tribui munera, dignus habes,
 Vel fer opem, vel dede neci, defunctaque vita
 Corpora furtivis inſuper adde rogiſ,
 Et ſepeli lacrimis perfuſa fidelibus oſſa,
 Sculptaque ſint titulo noſtra ſepulchra brevi,
 “Exul Hypermneſtra...pretium pietatiſ iniquum...
 Quam mortem fratri depulit, ipſa tulit.” 106 (3)
 Scribere plura libet ; ſed pondere lapſa catenae
 100 Eſt manuſ, et vires ſubtrahit ipſe timor.

XII.

HERMIONE.

A Spartan marriage tempts the youth :
 He plights Hermione his troth ;
 But soon Orestes, mad with crime,
 And wroth to lose his promised bride,
 Smote Pyrrhus in unguarded time,
 And at the altar-fire he died.—CONINGTON'S *ÆNEID*.

ARGUMENT.

HERMIONE appeals to Orestes to rescue her from Pyrrhus, the son of Achilles, who has carried her off. Her present experiences recall to her her feelings when her mother Helen left her home.—HEROIDES VIII.

[Hermione writes.] *Pyrrhus has carried me off by force, but you are my true husband: do not let such violence be unpunished.*

PYRRHUS Achillides, animosus imagine patris, 111
 Inclusam contra iusque piumque tenet.
 Quod potui, renui, ne non invita tenerer ;
 Cetera femineae non valere manus.
 “ Quid facis, Aeacide? non sum sine vindice ” dixi :
 “ Haec tibi sub domino est, Pyrrhe, puella suo.”
 Surdior ille freto clamantem nomen Orestis 124
 Traxit inornatis in sua tecta comis. 116
 Quid gravius capta Lacedaemone serva tulissem, 126
 10 Si raperet Graias barbara turba nurus?
 Parcius Andromachen vexavit Achaïa victrix,
 Quum Danaus Phrygias ureret ignis opes.
 At tu, cura mei si te pia tangit, Oreste, 132 a
 Inice non timidas in tua iura manus.
 An siquis rapiat stabulis armenta reclusis, 144
 B. II.
 Arma feras, rapta coniuge lentus eris?

You are bound to rescue me. My father had promised me to Pyrrhus, it is true, but I was already betrothed to you.

Nec tu mille rates sinuosaque vela pararis,
 Nec numeros Danai militis : ipse veni ! [rito,
 Sic quoque eram repetenda tamen : nec turpe ma-
 20 Aspera pro caro bella tulisse toro.
 Quid, quod avus nobis idem Pelopeius Atreus,
 Et, si non esses vir mihi, frater eras?

- Vir, precor, uxori, frater succurre sorori : 106₃
 Instant officio nomina bina tuo. 106_a
- Me tibi Tyndarëus, vita gravis auctor et annis,
 Tradidit : arbitrium neptis habebat avus.
- At pater Aeacidae promiserat, inscius acti ; 132
 Plus quoque, qui prior est ordine, possit avus.
- Quum tibi nubebam, nulli mea taeda nocebat : 107 106₍₃₎
 30 Si iungar Pyrrho, tu mihi laesus eris. 107_a
- My father cannot but side with you in a cause which is the counterpart
 of his own. You have a position and rank as high as his, and have
 shown, though under unkindly conditions, a valour equal to his own.*
- Et pater ignoscet nostro Menelaus amori : 106₍₃₎
 Succubuit telis praepetis ipse dei.
- Quem sibi permisit, genero concedet amorem ;
 Proderit exemplo mater amata suo.
- Tu mihi, quod matri pater est : quas egerat olim
 Dardanius partes advena, Pyrrhus agit.
- Ille licet patriis sine fine superbiat actis, 152 I. 5
 Et tu, quae referas, facta parentis habes. 150
- Tantalides omnes ipsumque regebat Achillem :
- 40 Hic pars militiae, dux erat ille ducum. [rentem.
 Tu quoque habes proavum Pelopem Pelopisque pa-
 Si melius numeres, a Iove quintus eris.
- Nec virtute cares. Arma invidiosa tulisti : 119₁
 Sed tu quid faceres? induit illa pater. { p. 141,
 1x. 5
- Materia vellem fortis meliore fuisses, 119
 Non lecta est operi, sed data causa tuo.
- Hanc tamen implesti, iuguloque Aegisthus aperto
 Tecta cruentavit, quae pater ante tuus.
- It is part of my trial that Pyrrhus will carp at your deed.*
- Increpat Aeacides, laudemque in crimina vertit :
 50 Et tamen aspectus sustinet ille meos.
- Rumpor, et ora mihi pariter cum mente tumescunt,
 Pectoraque inclusis ignibus usta dolent.
- Hermione coram quisquamne obiecit Oresti, p. 83
 Nec mihi sunt vires, nec ferus ensis adest? 107_b
- Perle licet certe : flendo diffundimus iram, 141₄
 Perque sinum lacrimae fluminis instar eunt. p. 138, VI. A. 3.
- Has solas habeo semper, semperque profundo ;
 Hument incultae fonte perenne genae.

It would seem that the women of our race are destined to be for the spoiler's hand. I remember the misery of my mother's departure, and now I too am equally a prey.

- Num generis fato, quod nostros errat in annos, 111
 60 Tantalides matres apta rapina sumus?
 Non ego fluminei referam mendacia cygni,
 Nec querar in plumis delituisse Iovem;
 Qua duo porrectus longe freta distinet Isthmos,
 Vecta peregrinis Hippodamia rotis;
 Taenaris Idaeo trans aequora ab hospite rapta
 Argolicas pro se vertit in arma manus.
 Vix equidem memini, memini tamen : omnia luctus,
 Omnia solliciti plena timoris erant. 119 b
 Flebat avus Phoebeque soror fratresque gemelli,
 70 Orabat superos Leda suumque Iovem.
 Ipsa ego, non longos etiam tum scissa capillos, 100
 Clamabam "sine me, me sine, mater, abis?"
 Nam coniux aberat. Ne non Pelopeia credar,
 Ecce Neoptolemo praeda parata fui.

What can be my crime? I have had no mother's care. I did not even know my mother when she returned. I have had but one blessing, my cousin-husband, and now he too is to be taken from me.

- Quae mea caelestes iniuria fecit iniquos?
 Quodve mihi miserae sidus obesse querar? { p. 23 note
 Parva mea sine matre fui : pater arma ferebat : { p. 143, ix.
 Et duo quum vivant, orba duobus eram. 119 b
 Non tibi blanditias primis, mea mater, in annis
 80 Incerto dictas ore puella tuli :
 Non ego captavi brevibus tua colla lacertis,
 Nec gremio sedi sarcina grata tuo :
 Non cultus tibi cura mei : nec pacta marito 107 a
 Intravi thalamos matre parante novos. 125
 Obvia prodieram reduci tibi, ... vera fatebor... 106 a
 Nec facies nobis nota parentis erat.
 Te tamen esse Helenam, quod eras pulcherrima,
 Ipsa requirebas, quae tua nata foret. [sensi : 149
 Pars haec una mihi, coniux bene cessit Orestes :
 90 Is quoque, ni pro se pugnet, ademptus erit.

XIII.

OENONE.

Mournful Oenone, wandering forlorn
Of Paris, once her playmate on the hills.—TENNYSON.

ARGUMENT.

OENONE complains to Paris of his faithlessness. She, a nymph, had condescended to be his wife when he was only a slave, and now is rejected for the worthless Helen.—(HEROIDES, V.)

This story is the subject of one of Mr. Tennyson's most beautiful poems.

[Oenone writes.] *You were proud enough of me once as the companion of your rustic life, and swore eternal fidelity to me.*

- NONDUM tantus eras, quum te contenta marito 119
 Edita de magno flumine nympha fui.
 Qui nunc Priamides,... absit reverentia vero...
 Servus eras : servo nubere nympha tuli. 107
 Saepe greges inter requievimus arbore tecti, 112
 Mixtaque cum foliis praebuit herba torum.
 Saepe super stramen fenoque iacentibus alto 107
 Defensa est humili cana pruina casa.
 Quis tibi monstrabat saltus venatibus aptos, 106
 10 Et tegeret catulos qua fera rupe suos? 149
 Retia saepe comes maculis distincta tetendi :
 Saepe citos egi per iuga longa canes.
 Incisae servant a te mea nomina fagi, 122
 Et legor Oenone falce notata tua :
 Et quantum trunci, tantum mea nomina crescunt :
 Crescite, et in titulos surgite recta meos.
 Popule, vive, precor, quae consita margine ripae
 Hoc in rugoso cortice carmen habes •
 “Quum Paris Oenone poterit spirare relicta,
 20 Ad fontem Xanthi versa recurret aqua.”

But now all is changed, since the three goddesses submitted their claims to the prize of beauty to your decision.

Xanthe, retro propera, versaeque recurrite lymphae !
 Sustinet Oenonen deseruisse Paris. 140
 Illa dies fatum miserae mihi dixit, ab illa 106 2
 Pessima mutati coepit amoris hiemps,
 Qua Venus et Iuno, sumptisque decentior armis
 Venit in arbitrium nuda Minerva tuum.
 Attoniti micuere sinus, gelidusque cucurrit,
 Ut mihi narrasti, dura per ossa tremor. 152
 Consului... neque enim modice terrebar... anusque 11. 1
 30 Longaevosque senes : constitit esse nefas.

There was great bustle in the ship-yards. Even then, in parting, your old love would not be hushed, and I prayed for your speedy and safe return

Caesa abies, sectaeque trabes, et classe parata 125
 Caerula ceratas accipit unda rates.
 Flesti discedens... hoc saltem parce negare :
 Praeterito magis est iste pudendus amor... 124 1
 Et flesti, et nostros vidisti flentis ocellos : 132 6
 Miscuimus lacrimas maestus uterque suas.
 Non sic appositis vincitur vitibus ulmus,
 Ut tua sunt collo brachia nexa meo. 106
 Ah ! quoties, quum te vento quererere teneri,
 40 Riserunt comites : ille secundus erat.
 Oscula dimissae quoties repetita dedisti,
 • Quam vix sustinuit dicere lingua "vale."
 Aura levis rigido pendentia lintea malo
 Suscitatur, et remis eruta canet aqua. 112
 Prosequor infelix oculis abeuntia vela,
 Qua licet, et lacrimis humet arena meis.
 Utque celer venias, virides Nereïdas oro : p 142 (2)
 Scilicet ut venias in mea damna celer.

I anxiously waited for your return, only to see a rival flaunting her power over you before my eyes.

Aspicit immensum moles nativa profundum :
 50 Mons fuit : aequoreis illa resistit aquis : 106 3
 Hinc ego vela tuae cognovi prima carinae,
 Et mihi per fluctus impetus ire fuit. 140

- Dum moror, in summa fulsit mihi purpura prora. {153²
 Pertimui : cultus non erat ille tuus. {107^a
 Fit propior, terrasque cita ratis attigit aura :
 Femineas vidi corde tremente genas.
 Non satis id fuerat... quid enim furiosa morabar?...
 Haerebat gremio turpis amica tuo. 106^r
 Tunc vero rupique sinus et pectora planxi,
 60 Et secui madidas ungue rigente genas,
 Implevique sacram querulis ululatibus Iden ;
 Illuc has lacrimas in mea saxa tuli.
 Sic Helene doleat, desertaque coniuge ploret, 119^b
 Quaeque prior nobis intulit, ipsa ferat. 106^a

When you were poor I was true to you. I never coveted your royal state, but the sceptre would have become my hands as well as hers, and I should have brought no avenging war in my train.

- Nunc tibi conveniunt quae te per aperta sequantur {106^r
 Aequora, legitimos destituantque viros. {150^r
 At quum pauper eras armentaque pastor agebas,
 Nulla nisi Oenone pauperis uxor erat.
 Non ego miror opes, nec me tua regia tangit,
 70 Nec de tot Priami dicar ut una nurus.
 Non tamen ut Priamus nymphae socer esse recuset,
 Aut Hecubae fuerim dissimulanda nurus.
 Dignaue sum et cupio fieri matrona potentis :
 Sunt mihi, quas possint sceptrā decere, manus ; 150
 Denique tutus amor meus est tibi : nulla parantur 107
 Bella, nec ultrices advehit unda rates.
 Tyndaris infestis fugitiva reposcitur armis :
 Hac venit in thalamos dote superba tuos. 114

But I have only my own folly to blame. Cassandra warned me of your fickleness, but, like others, I heeded not her warnings.

- Tu levior foliis, tum quum sine pondere suci 124
 80 Mobilibus ventis arida facta volant. 111
 Et minus est in te, quam summa pondus arista,
 Quae levis assiduis solibus usta riget.
 Hoc tua... nam recolo... quondam germana cane-
 Sic mihi diffusis vaticinata comis, [bat, 115

- “ Quid facis, Oenone? Quid arenae semina mandas?
Non profecturis littora bubus aras.
Graia iuvenca venit, quae te patriamque domumque
Perdat ! io prohibe ! Graia iuvenca venit ! 150
Dum licet, obscenam ponto demergite puppim !
90 Heu, quantum Phrygii sanguinis illa vehit !” 131
Dixerat : in cursu famulae rapuere furem ;
At mihi flaventes diriguere comae.
Ah ! nimium miserae vates mihi vera fuisti. 107
Possidet, en, saltus Graia iuvenca meos !

XIV.

BRISEIS TO ACHILLES.

The fair Briseis, her whom from thy tent
He bore away.—HOMER. ILIAD, bk. IX. (LORD DERBY.)

In this pathetic epistle Briseis complains of the craven way in which Achilles has abandoned her, and appeals to be allowed to share his return.—(HEROIDES, III.)

Why do you desert me? Is my love not worth having? I saw all my kindred slain before my eyes, but to be yours was full compensation.

QUA merui culpa fieri tibi vilis, Achille? 111
Quo levis a nobis tam cito fugit amor?
An miseros tristis fortuna tenaciter urget,
Nec venit inceptis mollior hora meis? 106 3
Diruta marte tuo Lyrnesia moenia vidi, 112
Et fueram patriae pars ego magna meae.
Vidi consortes pariter generisque necisque 127
Tres cecidisse: tribus, quae mihi, mater erat. 107 b
Vidi, quantus erat, fusum tellure cruenta,
10 Pectora iactantem sanguinolenta virum.
Tot tamen amissis te compensavimus unum: p. 137, D
Tu dominus, tu vir, tu mihi frater eras.
Tu mihi, iuratus per numina matris aquosae,
Utile dicebas ipse fuisse capi...
Scilicet ut, quamvis veniam dotata, repellas, 152, I 5
Et mecum fugias, quae tibi dantur, opes.

It is said that you are going to sail away. It would not be a heavy addition to your freight to take me too, as a captive, not as a wife.

Quin etiam fama est, quum crastina fulserit Eos,
Te dare nubiferis lintea velle Notis;
Quod scelus ut pavidas miserae mihi contigit aures, {107, 11.1
152
20 Sanguinis atque animi pectus inane fuit. 119 1
Ibis, et... o miseram... cui me, violente, relinquis? {138,
107
Quis mihi desertae mite levamen erit?
Devorer ante, precor, subito telluris hiatu, 154
Aut rutilo missi fulminis igne cremer,

- Quam sine me Phthiis canescant aequora remis, { 152.
Et videam puppes ire relictas tuas. { 111. 1
Si tibi iam reditusque placent patrique Penates,
Non ego sum classi sarcina magna tuae. 106
Victorem captiva sequar, non nupta maritum :
30 Est mihi, quae lanas molliat, apta manus. 150

Let the noblest of Greek matrons be your wife if I may only live in the house. I could put up even with ill-treatment from her to be near you.

- Inter Achaeïadas longe pulcherrima matres
In thalamos coniux ibit eatque tuos,
Digna nurus socero, Iovis Aeginaeque nepote, 119
Cuique senex Nereus prosocer esse velit : 150
Nos humiles famulaeque tuae data pensa trahemus,
Et minuent plenas stamina nostra colos.
Exagitet ne me tantum tua, deprecor, uxor, p. 142, 2
Quae mihi nescio quo non erit aequa modo,
Neve meos coram scindi patiare capillos,
40 Et leviter dicas "haec quoque nostra fuit."
Vel patiare licet, dum ne contempta relinquir : 154
Hic mihi vae miserae concutit ossa metus. 107

Why do you hang back from the war? Agamemnon rues his haste, and all Greece prays for your help. Let my added prayers turn the scale.

- Quid tamen exspectas? Agamemnona paenitet irae, 134
Et iacet ante tuos Graecia maesta pedes.
Vince animos iramque tuam, qui cetera vincis.
Quid lacerat Danaas impiger Hector opes?
Arma cape, Aeacide, sed me tamen ante recepta, 125
Et preme turbatos Marte favente viros.
Propter me mota est, propter me desinat ira :
50 Simque ego tristitiae causa modusque tuae.
Nec tibi turpe puta precibus succumbere nostris; 106 4
Coniugis Oenides versus in arma prece est.
Res audita mihi, nota est tibi: fratribus orba 107 d
Devovit nati spemque caputque parens.
Bellum erat: ille ferox positus secessit ab armis,
Et patriae rigida mente negavit opem. 106 3
Sola virum coniux flexit. Felicior illa!
At mea pro nullo pondere verba cadunt.

I will get sent as envoy from the Greeks: old memories must bend you.

- Sed tibi pro tutis insignia facta placebant,
 60 Partaque bellando gloria dulcis erat. 141 4
 An tantum, dum me caperes, fera bella probabas, {152.
 Cumque mea patria laus tua victa iacet? {III. 1
 Di melius! validoque, precor, vibrata lacerto
 Transeat Hectoreum Pelias hasta latus!
 Mittite me, Danaï: dominum legata rogabo,
 Multaque mandatis oscula mixta feram. [Ulixes,
 Plus ego quam Phoenix, plus quam facundus
 Plus ego quam Teucri... credite!... frater agam.
 Est aliquid, collum solitis tetigisse lacertis, 140 1
 70 Praesentique oculos admonuisse sinu.
 Sis licet immitis, matrisque ferocior undis,
 Ut taceam, lacrimis comminuere meis. 152 l. 5

*Do rescue me; or, if you are tired of me, let your own sword slay me.
 But rather show to me the same generosity that you would show to an
 enemy, and spare my life.*

- Nunc, quoque... sic omnes Peleus pater impleat
 Sic eat auspiciis Pyrrhus ad arma tuis!... [annos,
 Respice sollicitam Briseida, fortis Achille,
 Nec miseram lenta ferreus ure mora.
 Aut, si versus amor tuus est in taedia nostri, 132 a
 Quam sine te cogis vivere, coge mori.
 Utque facis, coges: abiit corpusque colorque;
 80 Sustinet hoc animae spes tamen una tui:
 Qua si destituor, repetam fratresque virumque, 119 1
 Nec tibi magnificum femina iussa mori.
 Cur autem iubeas? Stricto pete corpora ferro: {152. 141.
 Est mihi, qui fosso pectore sanguis eat. {IX.
 Me petat ille tuus, qui, si dea passa fuisset, {B. 111
 Ens in Atridae pectus iturus erat.
 Ah! potius serves nostram, tua munera, vitam.
 Quod dederas hosti victor, amica rogo.
 Perdere quos melius possis, Neptunia praebent
 90 Pergama: materiam caedis ab hoste pete.

XV.

THE STORY OF EVANDER.

At length they come
 To poor Evander's lowly home.—CONINGTON'S *ÆNEID*.
 And he slew Cacus in a cave of stoon.—CHAUCER, *MONK'S TALE*.

ARGUMENT.

EVANDER, a king of Arcadia, being banished from his own country, comes with his mother, Carmentis, to Latium, and settles on the Palatine. There he entertains Hercules on his return from Spain. Cacus, a free-booter on a neighbouring hill (the Aventine), steals Hercules' cattle, and meets with fit punishment.—(FASTI, I. 461, foll.)

Compare with this the account in LIVY i. 7, which connects the story with some later Roman customs.

Carmentis shares with her son the exile which she had foretold.

- PROXIMA prospiciet Tithono Aurora relicto 125
 Arcadiae sacrum pontificale deae.
 Te quoque lux eadem, Turni soror, aede recepit,
 Hic ubi Virginea Campus obitur aqua.
 Unde petam causas horum moremque sacrorum? p. 141, ix.
 Dirigat in medio quis mea vela freto?
 Ipsa mone, quae nomen habes a carmine ductum,
 Propositoque fave, ne tuus erret honor. 106 3
 Orta prior luna...de se si creditur ipsi... {p. 148
 {E b.c.
 10 A magno tellus Arcade nomen habet.
 Hic fuit Euander, qui quamquam clarus utroque, 116
 Nobilior sacrae sanguine matris erat,
 Quae simul aetherios animo conceperat ignes,
 Ore dabat pleno carmina vera dei.
 Dixerat haec nato motus instare sibi, 106 a
 Multaque praeterea, tempore nacta fidem.
 Nam iuvenis nimium vera cum matre fugatus
 Deserit Arcadium Parrhasiumque larem.

She comforts her son in his flight by the remembrance that it is fate, and no fault of his, that banishes him, and by the example of others who have shared the same lot.

- Cui genetrix flenti "Fortuna viriliter" inquit, 106 a
 20 "Siste, precor, lacrimas!...ista ferenda tibi est. 107 d
 Sic erat in fatis: nec te tua culpa fugavit,
 Sed deus; offenso pulsus es urbe deo. 123
 Non meriti poenam pateris, sed numinis iram;
 Est aliquid magnis crimen abesse malis. 107 b
 Conscia mens ut cuique sua est, ita concipit intra
 Pectora pro facto spemque metumque suo.
 Nec tamen ut primus maere mala talia passus;
 Obruit ingentes ista procella viros.
 Passus idem est Tyriis qui quondam pulsus ab oris
 30 Cadmus in Aonia constitit exul humo.
 Passus idem Tydeus et idem Pagasaeus Iason,
 Et quos praeterea longa referre mora est. 140
 Omne solum forti patria est, ut piscibus aequor, 107
 Ut volucris, vacuo quicquid in orbe patet.
 Nec fera tempestas toto tamen horret in anno,
 Et tibi...crede mihi!...tempora veris erunt."

They reach together the mouth of the Tiber, and Carmentis greets their new home, and prophesies its future greatness.

- Vocibus Euander firmata mente parentis 125
 Nave secat fluctus, Hesperiamque tenet. 113
 Iamque ratem doctae monitu Carmentis in amnem
 40 Egerat, et Tuscis obuius ibat aquis. 106 a
 Fluminis illa latus, cui sunt vada iuncta Terenti, 106 r
 Aspicit et sparsas per loca sola casas.
 Utque erat, immissis puppem stetit ante capillis, 115
 Continuitque manum torva regentis iter; {E. 147,
 Et procul in dextram tendens sua brachia ripam {D.A.
 Pineae non sano ter pede texta ferit;
 Neve daret saltum properans insistere terrae, 106 a
 Vix est Euandri vixque retenta manu.
 "Di" que "petitorum" dixit "salvete locorum,
 50 Tuque novos caelo terra datura deos,
 Fluminaque et fontes, quibus utitur hospita tellus, 119
 Et nemorum nymphae Naiadumque chori!

- Este bonis avibus visi natoque mihique; 114
 Ripaque felici tacta sit ista pede!
 Fallor? an hi fient ingentia moenia colles?
 Juraque ab hac terra caetera terra petet?
 Montibus his olim totus promittitur orbis; 106
 Quis tantum fati credat habere locum?
 Et jam Dardaniae tangent haec littora pinus;
 60 Hic quoque causa novi femina Martis erit.
 Victa tamen vinces, eversaue Troja resurges.
 Obruet hostiles ista ruina domos.
 Jam pius Aeneas sacra, et, sacra altera, patrem
 Afferet: Iliacos excipe, Vesta, deos.
 Tempus erit, quum vos orbemque tuebitur idem:
 Et fient ipso sacra colente deo: 125
 Et penes Augustos patriae tutela manebit. 83
 Hanc fas imperii fraena tenere domum."
 Talibus ut dictis nostros descendit in annos, 152 II.1
 70 Substitit in medios praescia lingua sonos.
 Puppibus egressus Latia stetit exul in herba, 133
 Felix, exilium cui locus ille fuit!
 Nec mora longa fuit; stabant nova tecta, nec alter
 Montibus Ausoniis Arcade major erat. 124
*Hercules visits Evander on his way from Spain, and loses some of
 Geryon's cattle. Description of Cacus, the thief.*
 Ecce boves illuc Erytheidas applicat heros
 Emensus longi claviger orbis iter.
 Dumque huic hospitium domus est Tegeaea, 107
 Incustoditae laeta per arva boves. [vagantur
 Mane erat: excussus somno Tirynthius actor 123
 80 De numero tauros sentit abesse duos.
 Nulla videt quaerens taciti vestigia furti;
 Traxerat aversos Cacus in antra feros,
 Cacus, Aventinae timor atque infamia silvae, 90
 Non leve finitimis hospitibusque malum.
 Dira viro facies, vires pro corpore, corpus
 Grande: pater monstri Multiber huius erat.
 Proque domo longis spelunca recessibus ingens,
 Abdita, vix ipsis invenienda feris. 107 d
 Ora super postes affixaue brachia pendent,
 90 Squalidaque humanis ossibus albet humus. 111

As Hercules is going away he hears the lowing of the stolen cattle, and traces them to Cacus' cave. He forces his way in, and kills the robber.

Servata male parte boum Jove natus abibat ;	123
Mugitum rauco furta dedere sono.	115
Accipio revocamen, ait ; vocemque secutus,	
Impia per silvas ultor ad antra venit.	
Ille aditum fracti praestruxerat obice montis :	
Vix juga movissent quinque bis illud onus :	
Nititur hic humeris (coelum quoque sederat illis.)	112
Et vastum motu collabefactat onus : [ipsum.	
Quod simul evulsum est, fragor aethera terruit	
100 Ictaque subsedit pondere molis humus.	111
Prima movet Cacus collata praelia dextra ;	125
Remque ferox saxis stipitibusque gerit.	112
Quis ubi nil agitur, patrias male fortis ad artes	
Confugit, et flammas ore sonante vomit.	
Quas quoties proflat, spirare Typhoëa credas,	φ. 141, ix.
Et rapidum Aetnaeo fulgur ab igne jaci.	
Occupat Alcides: adductaque clava trinodis	
Ter quater adversi sedit in ore viri.	
Ille cadit, mixtosque vomit cum sanguine fumos ;	
110 Et lato moriens pectore plangit humum.	

The foundation of Hercules' altar.

Immolat ex illis taurum tibi, Iuppiter, unum
Victor, et Euandrum ruricolasque vocat.
Constituitque sibi, quae Maxima dicitur, aram,
Hic ubi pars Urbis de bove nomen habet.
Nec tacet Euandri mater, prope tempus adesse,
Hercule quo tellus sit satis usa suo.
At felix vates, ut dis gratissima vixit,
Possidet hunc Iani sic dea mense diem.

XVI

ANNA PERENNA.

And might not Anna tarry near
 Her Dido's dying bed?
 You should have bid me share your doom:
 One pang had borne us to the tomb,
 One hour the twain had sped.—CONINGTON'S *ÆNEID*.

ARGUMENT.

ANNA, sister of Dido, after her sister's death, is driven from her home, and finds a refuge in Malta. Owing to Pygmalion's threats, she is soon again a wanderer, and is cast on the shores of Italy, where Aeneas is already established, but by Lavinia's jealousy is forced to flee, and is drowned in the river Numicius.—(FASTI, III. 523 foll.)

The festival—a feast of booths, where hard-drinking is the order of the day.

	IDIBUS est Annae festum geniale Perennae,	120
	Haud procul a ripis, advena Thybri, tuis.	
	Plebs venit, ac virides passim disiecta per herbas	
	Potat, et accumbit cum pare quisque sua.	
	Sub Iove pars durat: pauci tentoria ponunt:	
	Sunt quibus e ramis frondea facta casa est:	
	Pars ubi pro rigidis calamos statuere columnis,	
	Desuper extentas imposuere togas.	
	Sole tamen vinoque calent, annosque precantur,	111
10	Quot sumant cyathos, ad numerumque bibunt.	
	Invenies illic, qui Nestoris eibat annos,	150
	Quae sit per calices facta Sibylla suos.	
	Illic et cantant, quicquid didicere theatris,	
	Et iactant faciles ad sua verba manus:	
	Et ducunt posito duras crateres choreas,	125
	Cultaque diffusis saltat amica comis.	115
	Quum redeunt, titubant et sunt spectacula volgi,	
	Et fortunatos obvia turba vocat.	
	Occurri nuper: visa est mihi digna relatu	141 6
20	Pompa: senem potum pota trahebat anus.	

But we must tell who this goddess is. When Aeneas left Dido, and Dido killed herself, Iarbas, her old suitor, invaded Carthage, and drove out the Tyrians.

- Quae tamen haec dea sit, quoniam rumoribus errat, 149
 Fabula proposito nulla tacenda meo. 107 d
 Arserat Aeneae Dido miserabilis igne, 111
 Arserat exstructis in sua fata rogis :
 Compositusque cinis, tumulique in marmore carmen
 Hoc breve, quod moriens ipsa reliquit, erat :
 PRAEBUIT AENEAS ET CAUSAM MORTIS ET ENSEM
 IPSA SUA DIDO CONCIDIT USA MANU 119
 Protinus invadunt Numidae sine vindice regnum,
 30 Et potitur capta Maurus Iarba domo. ["Elissae 119
 Seque memor spretum, "Thalamis tamen" inquit, 142 i.
 En ego, quem totiens reppulit illa, fruor."
 Diffugiunt Tyrii, quo quemque agit error, ut olim
 Amisso dubiae rege vagantur apes. 125

Amongst the fugitives was Anna, Dido's sister, who found refuge with an old friend, Battus, in Malta. But Pygmalion, her brother, and Dido's ancient foe, threatened him with war if he continued his protection, and Anna was again homeless.

- Tertia nudandas acceperat area messes, 144 a
 Inque cavos ierant tertia musta lacus :
 Pellitur Anna domo, lacrimansque sororia linquit 133
 Moenia: germanae iusta dat ante suae.
 Mixta bibunt molles lacrimis unguenta favillae,
 40 Vertice libatas accipiuntque comas. 133
 Terque "Vale!" dixit, cineres ter ad ora relatos
 Pressit, et est illis visa subesse soror, 107 b
 Nacta ratem comitesque fugae pede labitur aequo,
 Moenia respiciens, dulce sororis opus. 90
 Fertilis est Melite sterili vicina Cosyrae 106 i
 Insula, quam Libyci verberat unda freti.
 Hanc petit, hospitio regis confisa vetusto;
 Hospes opum dives rex ibi Battus erat. 119 i
 Qui postquam didicit casus utriusque sororis, 152 II. i
 50 "Haec" inquit "tellus quantulacumque tua est."
 Et tamen hospitii servasset ad ultima munus!
 Sed timuit magnas Pygmalionis opes.

Signa recensuerat bis sol sua : tertius ibat
 Annus, et exilio terra paranda nova est.
 Frater adest, belloque petit. Rex arma perosus
 "Nos sumus imbelles, tu fuge sopes!" ait.
 Iussa fugit, ventoque ratem committit et undis. 106 3
 Asperior quovis aequore frater erat. 124

She made for the mouth of the Crathis, a river in Bruttium, but a sudden squall drove her vessel off the shore, and after being tempest-tossed for some time it was stranded near Laurentum.

Est prope piscosos lapidosi Crathidis amnes 83
 60 Parvus ager : Cameren incola turba vocat.
 Illuc cursus erat : nec longius afit inde,
 Quam quantum novies mittere funda potest.
 Vela cadunt primo, et dubia librantur ab aura.
 "Findite remigio" navita dixit "aquas!" 112
 Dumque parant torto subducere carbasa lino,
 Percutitur rapido puppis adunca Noto,
 Inque patens aequor, frustra pugnante magistro, 125
 Fertur, et ex oculis visa refugit humus.
 Adsiliunt fluctus, imoque a gurgite pontus
 70 Vertitur, et canas alveus haurit aquas.
 Vincitur ars vento, nec iam moderator habenis 119
 Utitur, at votis vix quoque poscit opem.
 Iactatur tumidas exul Phoenissa per undas,
 Humidaque opposita lumina veste tegit.
 Tunc primum Dido felix est dicta sorori, 107 6
 Et quaecumque aliquam corpore pressit humum.
 Figitur ad Laurens ingenti flamine litus
 Puppis, et expositis omnibus hausta perit. 125

Aeneas finds her rambling on the shore, and first reassures her by telling her that the gods had blamed his delay, and that he had not feared for Dido's life. She accepts and returns his confidence.

Iam pius Aeneas regno nataque Latini 119
 80 Auctus erat, populos miscueratque duos.
 Litore dotali solo comitatus Achate
 Secretum nudo dum pede carpit iter,

- Aspicit errantem, nec credere sustinet Annam 140
 Esse : quid in Latios illa veniret agros ?
 Dum secum Aeneas, "Anna est!" exclamat Achates.
 Ad nomen vultus sustulit illa suos.
 Quo fugiat ? quid agat ? quos terrae quaerat hiatus? *p. 141, ix.*
 Ante oculos miserae fata sororis erant.
 Sensit, et adloquitur trepidam Cythereius heros :
 90 Flet tamen admonitu motus, Elissa, tui. 111
 "Anna, per hanc iuro, quam quondam audire
 Tellurem fato prosperiore dari, [solebas
 Perque deos comites, hac nuper sede locatos,
 Saepe meas illos increpuisse moras.
 Nec timui de morte tamen : metus afit iste.
 Hei mihi ! credibili fortior illa fuit. 124
 Ne refer : aspexi non illo pectore digna 119
 Vulnera, Tartareas ausus adire domos.
 At tu, seu ratio te nostris appulit oris, 106 a
 100 Sive deus, regni comoda carpe mei.
 Multa tibi memores, nil non debemus Elissae. 106 b
 Nomine grata tuo, grata sororis, eris." 111
 Talia dicenti... neque enim spes altera restat...
 Credidit, errores exposuitque suos.

Aeneas then brings her to his home, and commends her to Lavinia's care, after first telling her story ; but Lavinia only sees cause for jealousy and suspicion in the presence of the favoured stranger.

- Utque domum intravit Tyrios induta paratus, 100
 Incipit Aeneas... cetera turba silet...
 "Hanc tibi cur tradam, pia causa, Lavinia coniunx, 149
 Est mihi : consumpsi naufragus huius opes. 107 b
 Orta Tyro est, regnum Libyca possedit in ora : 123
 110 Quam precor ut carae more sororis ames." *p. 142 a.*
 Omnia promittit, falsumque Lavinia vulnus
 Mente premit tacita, dissimulatque fremens.
 Donaque quum videat praeter sua lumina ferri
 Multa palam, mitti clam quoque multa putat.
 Non habet exactum, quid agat : furialiter odit,
 Et parat insidias, et cupit ulta mori.

Anna is warned of her danger by a dream, and flees from the house. She comes to the Numicius on her way, and is absorbed in his stream.

- Nox erat: ante torum visa est adstare sororis 140 4
 Squalenti Dido sanguinolenta coma, 115
 Et "Fuge, ne dubita, maestum fuge" dicere "tec-
 120 Sub verbum querulas impulit aura fores. [tum."
 Exsilit, et velox humili super arva fenestra 123
 Se iacit: audacem fecerat ipse timor.
 Quaque metu rapitur, tunica velata recincta 111
 Currit, ut auditis territa dama lupis. 125
 Corniger hanc cupidis rapuisse Numicius undis
 Creditur, et stagnis oculuisse suis.
 Sidonis interea magno clamore per agros
 Quaeritur: apparent signa notaeque pedum.
 Ventum erat ad ripas: inerant vestigia ripis... {p. 148.
 130 Sustinuit tacitas conscius amnis aquas... } 107 b
 Ipsa loqui visa est "Placidi sum nympha Numici:
 Amne perenne latens Anna Perenna vocor."

There are, however, other stories to account for this festival and the name of its deity. According to one, this Anna was an old baker woman, who supported the plebs during the secession to the Mons Sacer, and who was honoured on their return with a memorial statue. [annum :

- Sunt quibus haec Luna est, quia mensibus impleat 152 III
 Pars Themis, Inachiam pars putat esse bovem.
 Invenies, qui te nymphen Atlantida dicant, 150
 Teque Iovi primos, Anna, dedisse cibos. 104
 Haec quoque, quam referam, nostras pervenit ad
 Fama: nec a veri dissidet illa fide. [aures
 Plebs vetus et nullis etiam tunc tuta tribunis
 140 Fugit, et in Sacri vertice montis erat.
 Iam quoque, quem secum tulerant, defecerat illos
 Victus et humanis usibus apta Ceres. 106 r
 Orta suburbanis quaedam fuit Anna Bovillis, 121 B
 Pauper, sed munda sedulitatis anus. 128
 Illa, levi mitra canos redimita capillos, 100
 Fingebat tremula rustica liba manu:
 Atque ita per populum fumantia mane solebat
 Dividere: haec populo copia grata fuit.
 Pace domi facta signum posuerè perenne,
 150 Quod sibi defectis illa tulisset opem.

XVII.

ROME'S FOUNDING.

Hail ! foster-child of the wondrous nurse !

Hail ! son of the wondrous sire !

MACAULAY, PROPHECY OF CAPYS.

ARGUMENT.

ROMULUS and Remus are miraculously born. They make themselves a name among the people, restore their grandfather to his throne, and found a city on the Palatine. While it is building, Remus' haste leads to his death.—(FASTI, III. 11 foll. ; IV. 811 foll.)

With this should be compared the fuller narrative in LIVY i. 3—7.

Silvia, daughter of Numitor, a Vestal virgin, falls asleep by the river side. Mars sees her, and loves her.

SILVIA Vestalis (quid enim vetat inde moveri ?)

Sacra lavaturas mane petebat aquas.

Ventum erat ad molli declivem tramite ripam: p. 148

Ponitur e summa fictilis urna coma.

Fessa resedit humi, ventosque accepit aperto 121 B. b

Pectore, turbatas restituitque comas.

Dum sedet, umbrosae salices volucresque canorae 153 z

Fecerunt somnos et leve murmur aquae.

Blanda quies furtim victis obrepsit ocellis, 106 a

10 Et cadit a mento languida facta manus.

Mars videt hanc, visamque cupit, potiturque 119

Et sua divina furta fefellit ope. [cupita.

She wakes and tells her dream, a presage of its consequences.

Languida consurgit, nec scit cur languida surgat, 149

Et peragit tales arbore nixa sonos: 112

“ Utile sit faustumque, precor, quod imagine somni

Vidimus: an somno clarius illud erat ?

Ignibus Iliacis aderam, quum lapsa capillis 107 b

Decidit ante sacros lanea vitta focos.

	Inde duae pariter, visu mirabile, palmae	141 6
20	Surgunt: ex illis altera maior erat,	
	Et gravibus ramis totum protexerat orbem,	112
	Contigeratque sua sidera summa coma.	
	Ecce meus ferrum patruus molitur in illas.	
	Terreor admonitu, corque timore micat.	111
	Martia, picus, avis gemino pro stipite pugnant	
	Et lupa: tuta per hos utraque palma fuit."	
	Dixerat, et plenam non firmis viribus urnam	
	Sustulit: implerat, dum sua visa refert.	153 2

The twins are born. Amulius exposes them in the Tiber.

	Silvia fit mater: Vestae simulacra feruntur	
30	Virgineas oculis opposuisse manus.	106 a
	Ara deae certe tremuit, pariente ministra,	145
	Et subiit cineres territa flamma suos.	
	Hoc ubi cognovit contemptor Amulius aequi,...	132
	Nam raptas fratri victor habebat opes...	107
	Amne iubet mergi geminos. Scelus unda refugit ;	
	In sicca pueri destituuntur humo.	
	Lacte quis infantes nescit crevisse ferino,	119
	Et picum expositis saepe tulisse cibos?	

The youths, conscious of their origin, take their place as leaders of their fellows, and restore Numitor.

	Martia ter senos proles adoleverat annos;	102
40	Et suberat flavae jam nova barba comae.	107 b
	Omnibus agricolis armentorumque magistris	
	Iliadae fratres jura petita dabant.	
	Saepe domum veniunt praedonum sanguine laeti:	101. 111
	Et redigunt actos in sua rura boves.	
	Ut genus audierunt, animos pater editus auget;	
	Et pudet in paucis nomen habere casis:	
	Romuleoque cadit trajectus Amulius ense;	
	Regnaque longaevo restituantur avo.—	

They determine to found a city, and settle the question whose name it is to bear by an appeal to augury. The city is founded by Romulus with prayers, and under good omens.

- Contrahere agrestes et moenia ponere utrique 106 x
 50 Convenit: ambigitur, moenia ponat uter. 149
 "Nil opus est" dixit "certamine" Romulus "ullo: 119
 Magna fides avium est: experiamur aves."
 Res placet: alter adit nemorosi saxa Palati,
 Alter Aventinum mane cacumen init.
 Sex Remus, hic volucres bis sex videt ordine: pacto 114
 Statur, et arbitrium Romulus urbis habet. p. 148
 Apta dies legitur, qua moenia signet aratro. 150
 Sacra Palis suberant: inde movetur opus.
 Fossa fit ad solidum: fruges iaciuntur in ima,
 60 Et de vicino terra petita solo.
 Fossa repletur humo, plenaque imponitur ara, 106 a
 Et novus accenso fungitur igne focus. 119 a
 Inde premens stivam designat moenia sulco: 112
 Alba iugum niveo cum bove vacca tulit.
 Vox fuit haec regis: "Condenti, Iuppiter, urbem 107 b
 Et genitor Mavors Vestaque mater, ades!
 Quosque pium est adhibere deos, advertite cuncti!
 Auspiciis vobis hoc mihi surgat opus. 125 a
 Longa sit huic aetas dominaeque potentia terrae, 107 c
 70 Sitque sub hac oriens occiduusque dies."
 Ille precabatur: tonitru dedit omina laevo
 Iuppiter, et laevo fulmina missa polo.

The building proceeds. Romulus gives strict orders that none shall cross the enclosure which he has formed, on pain of death. Remus, in ignorance, jumps in scorn over the low walls, and is slain by Celer. Romulus' grief.

- Augurio laeti iaciunt fundamina cives, 111
 Et novus exiguo tempore murus erat.
 Hoc Celer urget opus, quem Romulus ipse vocarat,
 "Sint" que, "Celer, curae" dixerat "ista tuae. 108
 Neve quis aut muros, aut factam vomere fossam
 Transeat, audentem talia dede neci."
 Quod Remus ignorans humiles contemnere muros
 80 Coepit, et "His populus" dicere "tutus erit?"

Nec mora, transiluit: rutro Celer occupat ausum ;
Ille premit duram sanguinolentus humum.
Haec ubi rex didicit, lacrimas introrsus obortas
Devorat, et clausum pectore vulnus habet.
Flere palam non vult, exemplaue fortia servat,
"Sic" que "meos muros transeat hostis" ait.
Dat tamen exsequias: nec jam suspendere fletum 140
Sustinet, et pietas dissimulata patet.
Osculaque applicuit posito suprema feretro; 106 1
90 Atque ait, "Invito frater adempte, vale!" 106 3

XVIII.

WHAT BECAME OF SILVIA.

The children to the river,
The mother to the tomb.—MACAULAY.

AN *anxious lover, stayed on his way to visit his mistress by a swollen torrent which he cannot cross, to shame the river-god, tells, amongst others, the story how Anio rescued Silvia when she sought a refuge in her shame.*—(AMORUM, III. 6.)

The lover addresses the river-god, and threatens him with infamy if he stays his course.

	AMNIS, arundinibus limosas obsite ripas,	100
	Ad dominam propero: siste parumper aquas!	
	Nec tibi sunt pontes, nec quae sine remigis ictu	
	Concava traiecto cymba rudente vehat.	150
	Parvus eras, memini, nec te transire refugi,	
	Summaque vix talos contigit unda meos.	
	Nunc ruis adposito nivibus de monte solutis,	119
	Et turpi crassas gurgite volvis aquas.	
	Quid properasse iuvat, quid parca dedisse quieti	
10	Tempora, quid nocti conseruisse diem?	106 1
	Tu potius, ripis effuse capacibus amnis,...	123
	Sic aeternus eas... labere fine tuo!	
	Non eris invidiae, torrens, mihi crede, ferendae,	128
	Si dicar per te forte retentus amans.	

River-gods should sympathise with lovers, and help them; for they are not proof against love: witness Inachus and Achelous and Nilus.

	Flumina deberent iuvenes in amore iuvare:	
	Flumina senserunt ipsa, quid esset amor.	149
	Inachus in Melie Bithynide pallidus isse	
	Dicitur et gelidis incaluisse vadis.	
	Cornua si tua nunc ubi sint, Acheloë, requiram,	{ 149
20	Herculis irata fracta querere manu;	{ p. 144. 1.

Nec tanti Calydon, nec tota Aetolia tanti, 128 a
 Una tamen tanti Deianira fuit.
 Ille fluens dives septena per ostia Nilus,
 Qui patriam tantae tam bene celat aquae,
 Fertur in Euadne collectam Asopide flammam
 Vincere gurgitibus non potuisse suis.

Anio, too, to whose banks Silvia came with tearful complaints. He prayed her to stay her tears, and to take him for her mate, promising her all honour.

Nec te praetereo, qui per cava saxa volutans
 Tiburis Argei pomifera arva rigas:
 Silvia cui placuit, quamvis erat horrida cultu, 108 3
 30 Ungue notata comas, ungue notata genas. { 100
 Illa gemens patruique nefas delictaque Martis { p. 134. B
 Errabat nudo per loca sola pede. 115
 Hanc Anien rapidis animosus vidit ab undis,
 Raucaque de mediis sustulit ora vadis,
 Atque ita "quid nostras" dixit "teris anxia ripas,
 Silvia, ab Idaeo Laomedonte genus? 90
 Quo cultus abiere tui? quid sola vagaris,
 Vitta nec evinctas impedit alba comas?
 Quid fles et madidos lacrimis corrumpis ocellos,
 40 Pectoraque insana plangis aperta manu? 112
 Ille habet et silices et vivum in pectore ferrum,
 Qui tenero lacrimas lentus in ore videt.
 Silvia, pone metus: tibi regia nostra patebit, 108 2
 Teque colent amnes. Silvia, pone metus.
 Tu centum aut plures inter dominabere nymphas:
 Nam centum aut plures flumina nostra tenent.
 Ne me sperne, precor, tantum, Troiana propago:
 Munera promissis uberiora feres." 124

Thrice she tried to flee, but had no strength left. She threw herself into the stream.

Dixerat. Illa oculos in humum deiecta modestos p. 134 B.
 50 Spargebat teneros flebilis imbre sinus.
 Ter molita fugam ter ad altas restitit undas,
 Currendi vires eripiente metu. 125

- Sera tamen scindens inimico pollice crinem,
 Edidit indignos ore tremante sonos,
 "O utinam mea lecta forent patrioque sepulchro
 Condita, quum poterant virginis ossa legi!" 152 ¹¹¹.
 Cur, modo Vestalis, taedas invitor ad ullas
 Turpis et Iliacis infitianda focis? 107 ^d
 Quid moror et digitis designor adultera vulgi?
 60 Desint famosus quae notet ora pudor."
 Hactenus, et vestem tumidis praetendit ocellis, 108 ^a
 Atque ita se in rapidas perdita misit aquas.
 Supposuisse manus ad pectora lubricus amnis
 Dicitur, et socii iura dedisse tori.

If you, says the lover, have ever been guilty of any love, it must have been one to be concealed. I am ashamed to waste words on so mean a stream.

- Te quoque credibile est aliqua caluisse puella : 111
 Sed nemora et silvae crimina vestra tegunt.
 Dum loquor, increvit latis spatiosius undis, 163 ^a
 Nec capit admissas alveus altus aquas.
 Quid mecum, furiose, tibi? quid mutua differs 106
 70 Gaudia? quid coeptum, rustice, rumpis iter?
 Quid, si legitimum flueres, si nobile flumen, ^{p. 144}
 Si tibi per terras maxima fama foret? ^{III.}
 Nomen habes nullum, rivis collecte caducis,
 Nec tibi sunt fontes, nec tibi certa domus. 107 ^c
 Fontis habes instar pluviamque nivesque solutas, ^{p. 138 VI.}
 Quas tibi divitias pigra ministrat hiemps. ^{A. 3.}
 Aut lutulentus agis brumali tempore cursus, 120
 Aut premis arentem pulverulentus humus.
 Quis te tum potuit sitiens haurire viator?
 80 Quis dixit grata voce "perennis eas"?
 Damnosus pecori curris, damnosior agris. 108 ³
 Forsitan haec alios, me mea damna movent.
 Huic ego... vae demens!... narrabam fluminum
 Iactasse indigne nomina tanta pudet. [amores?

XIX.

THE STOLEN BRIDES.

Hard by, the towers of Rome he drew,
And Sabine maids in public view
Snatch'd mid the Circus games.—CONINGTON'S *ÆNEID*.

ARGUMENT.

THE new people, unable to obtain marriage alliances with the surrounding tribes, carry off the Sabine girls who come to their games. The Sabines make war upon them, but are pacified by the intervention of their daughters, who are already reconciled to their position.—(FASTI, III. 181; and de ARTE AMAT., I. 101.)

See LIVY, I. 9—13.

The neighbours, in their pride of wealth, despised this lowly colony, and refused to give their daughters in marriage to its inhabitants.

MOENIA iam stabant, populus angusta futuris,	106 3
Credita sed turbae tunc nimis ampla suae.	
Quae fuerit nostri, si quaeris, regia nati,	149
Aspice de canna straminibusque domum.	
In stipula placidi carpebat munera somni,	
Et tamen ex illo venit in astra toro.	
Iamque loco maius nomen Romanus habebat:	124
Nec coniux illi, nec socer ullus erat.	107 c
Spernebant generos inopes vicinia dives:	
10 Et male credebar sanguinis auctor ego.	p. 140, B
In stabulis habitasse et oves pavissee nocebat,	
Iugeraque inculti pauca tenere soli.	
Extremis dantur connubia gentibus: at quae	
Romano vellet nubere, nulla fuit.	107, 150

The people gather in their simple theatre. In the middle of their games the men mark each his damsel, and rush down upon them.

Primus sollicitos fecisti, Romule, ludos,	99
Quum iuvit viduos rapta Sabina viros.	
Tunc neque marmoreo pendebant vela theatro,	
Nec fuerant liquido pulpita rubra croco.	
Illic, quas tulerant nemorosa Palatia, frondes	

- 20 Simpliciter positae scena sine arte fuit.
 In gradibus sedit populus de caespite factis,
 Qualibet hirsutas fronde tegente comas. 125
 Respiciunt, oculisque notant sibi quisque puellam 107
 Quam velit, et tacito pectore multa movent.
 Dumque rudem praebeante modum tibicine Tusco,
 Ludius aequatam ter pede pulsat humum, 153 a
 In medio plausu... plausus tunc arte carebant... 119 i
 Rex populo praedae signa petenda dedit.
 Protinus exsiliunt, animum clamore fatentes,
 30 Virginibus cupidas iniciuntque manus. 106 a

The panic among the maidens.

- Ut fugiunt aquilas, timidissima turba, columbae,
 Utque fugit visos agna novella lupos,
 Sic illae timuere viros sine more ruentes;
 Constitit in nulla, qui fuit ante, color.
 Nam timor unus erat, facies non una timoris:
 Pars laniat crines: pars sine mente sedet:
 Altera maesta silet: frustra vocat altera matrem:
 Haec queritur, stupet haec: haec manet, illa
 Ducuntur raptae, genialis praeda, puellae, [fugit. 90
 40 Et potuit multas ipse decere timor.
 Siqua repugnat nimium comitemque negabat, 99
 Sublatam cupido vir tulit ipse sinu,
 Atque ita "quid teneros lacrimis corrumpis ocellos?
 Quod matri pater est, hoc tibi" dixit "ero." 107

The Sabines prepare to take their revenge, but the war is long delayed. Hersilia calls together her country-women, and proposes that they should interfere.

- Intumuerunt Cures et quos dolor attigit idem.
 Tum primum generis intulit arma socer. [bant, 106 a
 Iamque fere raptae matrum quoque nomen habere
 Tractaque erant longa bella propinqua mora. 114
 Conveniunt nuptae dictam Iunonis in aedem:
 50 Quas inter mea sic est nurus orsa loqui: 140 4
 "O pariter raptae,... quoniam hoc commune
 Non ultra lente possumus esse piaae. [tenemus...

Stant acies : sed utra di sint pro parte rogandi, 149
 Eligite : hinc coniux, hinc pater arma tenet.
 Quaerendum est, viduae fieri malimus, an orbae.
 Consilium vobis forte piumque dabo."
 Consilium dederat. Parent, crinesque resolvunt,
 Maestaque funerea corpora veste tegunt. 112

General reconciliation.

Iam steterant acies ferro mortique paratae, 106
 60 Iam lituus pugnae signa daturus erat :
 Quum raptae veniunt inter patresque virosque,
 Inque sinu natos, pignora cara, tenent. 90
 Ut medium campi passis tetigere capillis, 115
 In terram posito procubuerunt genu ; 125
 Et, quasi sentirent, blando clamore nepotes 152 l. 6
 Tendebant ad avos brachia parva suos.
 Qui poterat, clamabat avum, tum denique visum ;
 Et, qui vix poterat, posse coactus erat. 140
 Tela viris animique cadunt : gladiisque remotis, 107
 70 Dant soceri generis, accipiuntque, manus :
 Laudatasque tenent natas ; scutoque nepotem
 Fert avus : hic scuti dulcior usus erat.

THE DEATH OF ROMULUS.

The token by his sire impressed
That marks him out betimes to share
The heritage of upper air.—CONINGTON'S VIRGIL.

(FASTI, II. 475 foll.)

Mars claims the return of his son, now that his work is done.

- PROXIMA lux vacua est : at tertia dicta Quirino. 106
 Qui tenet hoc nomen, Romulus ante fuit :
 Sive quod hasta curis priscis est dicta Sabinis, 107 d
 Bellicus a telo venit in astra deus :
 Sive suo regi nomen posuere Quirites :
 Seu quia Romanis iunxerat ille Cures. 106 i
 Nam pater armipotens postquam nova moenia 152 II.
 Multaque Romulea bella peracta manu, [vidit
 "Iuppiter," inquit "habet Romana potentia vires :
 10 Sanguinis officio non eget illa mei. 119 b
 Redde patri natum : quamvis intercidit alter,
 Pro se proque Remo qui mihi restat, erit.
 'Unus erit, quem tu tolles in caerula caeli'
 Tu mihi dixisti : sint rata dicta Iovis."
 Iuppiter annuerat : nutu tremefactus uterque
 Est polus, et caeli pondera movit Atlas.

Romulus disappears. The Patres are suspected of foul play.

- Est locus, antiqui Capreae dixere paludem :
 Forte tuis illic, Romule, iura dabas.
 Sol fugit, et removent subeuntia nubila caelum,
 20 Et gravis effusis decidit imber aquis.
 Hinc tonat, hinc missis abruptitur ignibus aether : 112
 Fit fuga : rex patriis astra petebat equis.
 Luctus erat, falsaeque patres in crimine caedis :
 Haesissetque animis forsitan illa fides : p. 144. III
 F

But Julius Proculus reports that he has seen Romulus, who told him to console the people by the news of his deification.

Sed Proculus Longa veniebat Iulius Alba, 121 C

Lunaque fulgebat, nec facis usus erat, 119

Quum subito motu saepes tremuere sinistrae: ...

Rettulit ille gradus, horrueruntque comae...

Pulcher et humano maior trabeaque decorus

30 Romulus in media visus adesse via,

Et dixisse simul "Prohibe lugere Quirites,

Nec violent lacrimis numina nostra suis.

Tura ferant, placentque novum pia turba Quirinum, 90

Et patrias artes militiamque colant."

Iussit, et in tenues oculis evanuit auras. 123

Convocat hic populos, iussaue verba refert.

Templa deo fiunt: collis quoque dictus ab illo est, 107

Et referunt certi sacra paterna dies.

XXI.

TARQUIN AND LUCRECE.

To save them from false Sextus,
That wrought the deed of shame.

MACAULAY, HORATIUS.

ARGUMENT.

THE Roman officers besieging Ardea, after a lively discussion as to the merits of their respective wives, set off to Rome by night to put them to the test. The rest they found keeping idle revel, but Lucretia, wife of Collatinus, was sitting amongst her maidens, weaving a robe for her husband. Sextus Tarquinius, son of the king, who had before shown his guileful character in the capture of Gabii, is smitten with sinful love, and returns secretly to the house of Collatinus. Lucretia, unable to defend herself, sends at once for her father and husband, and makes them swear to avenge her; then, with a dagger that she has concealed, she stabs herself, unable to survive dishonour. The citizens are roused by this crowning insult, and the Tarquins with all their family banished.—(FASTI, II. 685 foll.)

For this story compare LIVY I. 53, 54, 56—59.

Sextus gives a first "taste of his quality" by the capture of Gabii. Pretending to be a fugitive from his home, where he has been cruelly maltreated, he gains an entry into the enemy's city.

- NUNC mihi dicenda est regis fuga. Traxit ab illa 107 *a*
 Sextus ab extremo nomina mense dies.
 Ultima Tarquinius Romanæ gentis habebat
 Regna, vir iniustus, fortis ad arma tamen. 90
 Ceperat hic alias, alias everterat urbes,
 Et Gabios turpi fecerat arte suos. 113
 Namque trium minimus, proles manifesta Superbi,
 In medios hostes nocte silente venit.
 Nudarant gladios: "Occidite" dixit "inermem!"
 10 Hoc cupiant fratres Tarquiniusque pater, *p. 141, ix*
 Qui mea crudeli laceravit verbere terga." 112
 Dicere ut hoc posset, verbera passus erat.
 Luna fuit: spectant iuvenem, gladiosque recondunt,
 Tergaque, deducta veste, notata vident. 125
 Flent quoque, et ut secum tueatur bella, precantur. *p. 142 (2)*
 Callidus ignaris adnuat ille viris. 106 *3*

He then sends to ask his father's instructions, which are given in a parabolic shape.

	Iamque potens misso genitorem appellat amico,	
	Perdendi Gabios quod sibi monstret iter.	{ 141 ² 149
	Hortus odoratis suberat cultissimus herbis,	
20	Sectus humum rivo lene sonantis aquae.	100
	Illic Tarquinius mandata latentia nati	
	Accipit, et virga lilia summa metit.	112
	Nuntius ut rediit, decussaue lilia dixit,	
	Filius "Agnosco iussa parentis" ait.	
	Nec mora, principibus caesis ex urbe Gabina,	
	Traduntur ducibus moenia nuda suis.	119 b

On another occasion the sons of Tarquin, with their cousin, Brutus, are sent to consult the oracle at Delphi, and receive an answer which concerns their own fortunes. Brutus alone reads it aright.

	Ecce, nefas visu, mediis altaribus anguis	141 6
	Exit, et extinctis ignibus exta rapit.	
	Consulitur Phoebus. Sors est ita reddita, "Matri	
30	Qui dederit princeps oscula, victor erit."	
	Oscula quisque suae matri properata tulerunt,	
	Non intellecto credula turba deo.	106
	Brutus erat stulti sapiens imitator, ut esset	{ 132 ² 152
	Tutus ab insidiis, dire Superbe, tuis.	
	Ille iacens pronus matri dedit oscula Terrae,	
	Creditus offenso procubuisse pede.	{ p. 140. B. l.

Afterwards the young princes are with the army before Ardea. They wonder whether their wives are regretting their absence, and Collatinus proposes that they shall take horse and see for themselves how they are occupied.

	Cingitur interea Romanis Ardea signis,	
	Et patitur lentas obsidione moras.	111
	Dum vacat, et metuunt hostes committere pugnam,	
40	Luditur in castris, otia miles agit.	p. 148.
	Tarquinius iuvenis socios dapibusque meroque	112
	Accipit: ex illis rege creatus ait:	123
	"Dum nos difficilis pigro tenet Ardea bello,	
	Nec sinit ad patrios arma referre deos,	
	Ecquid in officio torus est socialis? et ecquid	
	Coniugibus nostris mutua cura sumus?"	107
	Quisque suam laudat: studiis certamina crescunt,	111
	Et fervent multo linguaque corque mero.	

- Surgit cui dederat clarum Collatia nomen:
 50 "Non opus est verbis, credite rebus!" ait. 119 a
 "Nox superest; tollamur equis, Urbemque petam.
 Dicta placent, frenis impediuntur equi. [mus!"]

They find the other princesses sitting over the wine cup; but Lucretia is at work in the midst of her maids, and telling of her regrets and fears for her husband.

- Pertulerant dominos: regalia protinus illi
 Tecta petunt; custos in fore nullus erat.
 Ecce nurum regis fuis per colla coronis 125
 Inveniunt posito pervigilare mero.
 Inde cito passu petitur Lucretia: nebat,
 Ante torum calathi lanaque mollis erant.
 Lumen ad exiguum famulae data pensa trahebant:
 60 Inter quas tenui sic ait ipsa sono: [puellae!... 115
 "Mittenda est domino... nunc, nunc properate,
 Quamprimum nostra facta lacerna manu.
 Quid tamen auditis? nam plura audire potestis:
 Quantum de bello dicitur esse super?
 Postmodo victa cades, melioribus, Ardea, restas, 106 3
 Improba, quae nostros cogis abesse viros!
 Sint tantum reduces: sed enim temerarius ille
 Est meus, et stricto quolibet ense ruit.
 Mens abit, et morior, quoties pugnantis imago
 70 Me subit, et gelidum pectora frigus habet."
 Desinit in lacrimas, intentaque fila remittit,
 In gremio vultum deposuitque suum.
 Hoc ipsum decuit: lacrimae decuere pudicae,
 Et facies animo dignaque parque fuit. 119
 "Pone metum, venio!" coniux ait. Illa revixit,
 Deque viri collo dulce pependit onus.

Sextus is smitten with her beauty, and after they have retired dwells still upon the picture.

- Interea iuvenis furiatos regius ignes
 Concipit, et caeco raptus amore furit. 111
 Forma placet, niveusque color, flavique capilli,
 80 Quique aderat nulla factus ab arte decor.
 Iam dederat cantus lucis praenuntius ales,
 Quum referunt iuvenes in sua castra pedem.
 Carpitur attonitos absentis imagine sensus 100
 Ille; recordanti plura magisque placent. 106 3

Ut solet a magno fluctus languescere flatu,
 Sed tamen a vento, qui fuit, unda tumet,
 Sic quamvis aberat placitae praesentia formae,
 Quem dederat praesens forma, manebat amor.

He returns to Collatia and is hospitably received by the unsuspecting Lucretia ; but proves false to all the duties of a guest.

Exitus in dubio est. "Audebimus ultima" dixit :
 90 "Viderit. Audentes forsve deusve iuvat. 149
 Cepimus audendo Gabios quoque." Talia fatus 141 4
 Ense latus cinxit, tergaque pressit equi. 112
 Accipit aerata iuvenem Collatia porta,
 Condere iam vultus sole parante suos. 125
 Hostis, ut hospes, init penetralia Collatina :
 Comiter excipitur ; sanguine iunctus erat. 118
 Quantum animis erroris inest ! parat inscia rerum { 131, 107 b,
 Infelix epulas hostibus illa suis. 132

At daybreak Lucretia sends for her father and her husband. On their arrival they find her weeping and in mourning garb, and she tells her story. She cannot pardon herself, however they may pardon, but stabs herself, and falls at her father's feet, showing even in this last act her instinctive delicacy.

Iamque erat orta dies : passis sedet illa capillis, 115
 100 Ut solet ad nati mater itura rogam :
 Grandaeuumque patrem fido cum coniuge castris 123
 Evocat ; et posita venit uterque mora.
 Utque vident habitum, quae luctus causa, requirunt,
 Cui paret exequias, quove sit icta malo ? 149
 Illa diu reticet, pudibundaque celat amictu
 Ora : fluunt lacrimae more perennis aquae.
 Hinc pater, hinc coniux lacrimas solantur, et orant
 Indicet, et caeco flentque paventque metu. p. 142 (2)
 Ter conata loqui, ter destitit : ausaque quarto,
 110 Non oculos ideo sustulit illa suos.
 "Hoc quoque Tarquinio debemus? eloquar," 108
 "Eloquar infelix dedecus ipsa meum?" [inquit,
 Dant veniam facto genitor coniuxque coactae ;
 "Quam" dixit "veniam vos datis, ipsa nego."
 Nec mora, celato fixit sua pectora ferro,
 Et cadit in patrios sanguinolenta pedes.

Tunc quoque, iam moriens, ne non procumbat **152**
 Respicit: haec etiam cura cadentis erat. [honeste,

Brutus, who is present, shows that he is wrongly named: holding up the knife, reeking with Lucretia's blood, he swears vengeance on Tarquin's race.

Brutus adest, tandemque animo sua nomina fallit,
 120 Fixaque semianimi corpore tela rapit, **123**
 Stillantemque tenens generoso sanguine cultrum
 Edidit impavidos ore minante sonos: **150**
 "Per tibi ego hunc iuro fortem castumque cruorem,
 Perque tuos Manes, qui mihi numen erunt,
 Tarquinium profuga poenas cum stirpe daturum.
 Iam satis est virtus dissimulata diu."
 Illa iacens ad verba oculos sine lumine movit,
 Visaque concussa dicta probare coma.

A Fabius rushes like a boar against the shouting chase.
MACAULAY, VIRGINIA.

The whole Fabian clan, consisting of 306 men, took upon themselves the burden of the border war against Veii. At last they are slain by an ambush, and the whole gens would have been extinct, had not one youth, too young to bear arms, been left behind at Rome.—(FASTI, II. 197.)

The clan went out to the Cremera, and there pitched their camp, and at first were successful.

Accipiunt: Tusco sanguine terra rubet.

20 Cetera virgultis abdita turba latet.

{ P. 140,
{ E. 2.
106

152
111

131

{ P. 1404
B. 2

Ecce velut torrens undis pluvialibus auctus,
 Aut nive, quae Zephyro victa tepente fluit,
 Per sata perque vias fertur, nec, ut ante solebat,
 Riparum clausas margine finit aquas :
 Sic Fabii vallem latis discursibus implent,
 Quodque vident, sternunt : nec metus alter inest.

The enemy rush out upon them, and they are slain to a man.

Quo ruitis, generosa domus? male creditis hosti. 106 (3)
 Simplex nobilitas, perfida tela cave !
 Fraude perit virtus. In apertos undique campos 113
 30 Prosiliunt hostes, et latus omne tenent.
 Quid faciant pauci contra tot milia fortes? p. 141, ix.
 Quidve, quod in misero tempore restet, habent? 150
 Sicut aper longe silvis Laurentibus actus
 Fulmineo celeres dissipat ore canes,
 Mox tamen ipse perit, sic non moriuntur inulti.
 Vulneraque alterna dantque feruntque manu.
 Una dies Fabios ad bellum miserat omnes :
 Ad bellum missos perdidit una dies.

One seedling left.

Ut tamen Herculeae superessent semina gentis, p. 142 (2)
 40 Credibile est ipsos consuluisse deos.
 Nam puer impubes et adhuc non utilis armis 106 3
 Unus de Fabia gente relictus erat:
 Scilicet ut posses olim tu, Maxime, nasci,
 Cui res cunctando restituenda foret. 107 & 150

XXIII.

CYBELE'S HOME-BRINGING.

The tower'd Cybele,
Mother of a hundred gods.—MILTON, ARCADES.

ARGUMENT.

CYBELE, the "mother of the gods," was not worshipped at Rome till repeated portents drove the people to send for her image from Phrygia. It was brought to the Tiber, but at the river's mouth the vessel refused to move. Claudia proves her purity by drawing it up the stream.—(FASTI, IV. 251.)

For the history see LIVY XXIX. 10, 11, 15.

The Sibylline books bid the Romans send for "the mother." In doubt of their meaning they consult the Delphic oracle, which bids them send to Phrygia.

- QUUM Troiam Aeneas Italos portaret in agros, 153
Est dea sacriferas paene secuta rates.
Sed nondum fatis Latio sua numina posci 107
Senserat, adsuētis substiteratque locis.
Post, ut Roma potens opibus iam saecula quinque 116
Vidit, et edomito sustulit orbe caput,
Carminis Euboici fatalia verba sacerdos
Inspicit : inspectum tale fuisse ferunt :
"Mater abest : Matrem iubeo, Romane, requiras." { 154
10 Quum veniet, casta est accipienda manu." } p. 142 (2)
Obscurae sortis patres ambagibus errant,
Quaevae parens absit, quove petenda loco. 149
Consulitur Paeon, "Divum" que "arcessite Matrem,"
Inquit ; "in Idaeo est invenienda iugo."

The goddess welcomes the invitation, though the Phrygian king resists.

- Mittuntur proceres. Phrygiae tunc sceptrata tenebat
Attalus : Ausoniis rem negat ille viris. 106 3
Mira canam : longo tremuit cum murmure tellus,
Et sic est adytis diva locuta suis : 121 B
"Ipsa peti volui : ne sit mora : mitte volentem.
20 Dignus Roma locus, quo deus omnis eat." 150

Ille soni terrore pavens "Proficiscere," dixit 111

"Nostra eris: in Phrygios Roma refertur avos."

Protinus innumerae caedunt pineta secures

Illa, quibus fugiens Phryx pius usus erat. 119 a

Mille manus coeunt, et picta coloribus ustis

Caelestum Matrem concava puppis habet.

She is brought to Italy. The ship reaches the mouth of the Tiber, and all the people go out to welcome it; but the long drought has dried the stream, and the vessel will not move.

Ostia contigerat, qua se Tiberinus in altum

Dividit et campo liberiore natat.

Omnis eques mixtaque gravis cum plebe senatus

30 Obvius ad Tusci fluminis ora venit.

Procedunt pariter matres nataeque nurusque

Quaeque colunt sanctos virginitate focos. 114

Sedula fune viri contento braccia lassant:

Vix subit adversas hospita navis aquas. 112

Sicca diu fuerat tellus: sitis usserat herbas:

Sedit limoso pressa carina vado.

Quisquis adest operi, plus quam pro parte laborat, 107 b

Adiuvat et fortes voce sonante manus.

Illa velut medio stabilis sedet insula ponto.

40 Attoniti monstro stantque paventque viri.

Claudia, a lady whose fair fame slander had attacked, appeals to the goddess to vindicate her purity, and is enabled to tow the vessel up the stream.

Claudia Quinta genus Clauso referebat ab alto; 116

Nec facies impar nobilitate fuit.

Casta quidem, sed non et credita: rumor iniquus

Laeserat, et falsi criminis acta rea est. 133

Cultus, et ornatis varie prodisse capillis,

Obfuit; ad rigidos promptaque lingua senes. 115

Conscia mens recti famae mendacia risit;

Sed nos in vitium credula turba sumus. 132

Haec ubi castarum processit ab agmine matrum,

50 Et manibus puram fluminis hausit aquam,

Ter caput irrorat, ter tollit in aethera palmas;

Quicumque aspiciunt, mente carere putant: 119 c

Submissoque genu, vultus in imagine divae

Figit, et hos edit, crine jacente, sonos: 125

"Supplicis, alma, tuae, genetrix fecunda deorum,
Accipe sub certa conditione preces.

Casta negor: si tu damnas, meruisse fatebor: J. 140, B. I.

Morte luam poenas, iudice victa dea. 117, 125 a

Sed, si crimen abest, tu nostrae pignora vitae

60 Re dabis: et castas casta sequere manus."

Dixit; et exiguo funem conamine traxit; 118

Mira, sed et scena testificata, loquar! [quando.

Mota dea est, sequiturque ducem, laudatque se- 141 (4)

Index laetitiae fertur in astra sonus. 132

The origin of the yearly washing of Cybele's image in the Almo.

Fluminis ad flexum veniunt,...Tiberina priores

Atria dixerunt...unde sinister abit.

Nox aderat: querno religant a stipite funem,
Dantque levi somno corpora functa cibo. 119

Lux aderat: querno solvunt a stipite funem:

70 Ante tamen posito tura dedere foco.

Ante coronatam puppem sine labe iuvencam

Mactarunt, operum coniugiiue rudem. 132

Est locus, in Tiberim qua lubricus influit Almo,

Et nomen magno perdit ab amne minor.

Illic purpurea canus cum veste sacerdos

Almonis dominam sacraque lavit aquis.

Exululant comites, furiosaque tibia flatur,

Et feriunt molles taurea terga manus.

Claudia praecedit laeto celeberrima voltu,

80 Credita vix tandem teste pudica dea. 125 a

Ipsa sedens plastro porta est invecta Capena; 121 A

Sparguntur iunctae flore recente boves.

Nasica accepit: templi non perstitit auctor;

Augustus nunc est: ante Metellus erat.

XXIV.

NEW YEAR'S CUSTOMS.

There ancient Saturn holds his place,
And Janus with his double face.—CONINGTON'S ARNEID.

ARGUMENT.

The god Janus appears to the poet in a vision, and in answer to his questions explains the meaning and origin of many customs which were observed in Rome with the opening year, and in connexion with the worship of Janus.—(FASTI, I. 65 foll.)

Good wishes for the opening year : its festivities.

	IANE biceps, anni tacite labentis origo,	90
	Solus de superis qui tua terga vides,	
	Dexter ades ducibus, quorum secura labore	107 b, 111
	Otia terra ferax, otia pontus habet :	
	Dexter ades patribusque tuis populoque Quirini,	
	Et resera nutu candida templa tuo.	112
	Prospera lux oritur : linguis animisque favete !	
	Nunc dicenda bona sunt bona verba die.	120
	Lite vacent aures, insanaque protinus absint	119 b
10	Iurgia : differ opus, livida turba, tuum.	
	Cernis, odoratis ut luceat ignibus aether,	149
	Et sonet accensis spica Cilissa focus ?	
	Flamma nitore suo templorum verberat aurum,	
	Et tremulum summa spargit in aede iubar.	
	Vestibus intactis Tarpeias itur in arces,	115, p. 148 c
	Et populus festo concolor ipse suo est.	106 i
	Iamque novi praeceunt fasces, nova purpura fulget,	
	Et nova conspicuum pondera sentit ebur.	
	Colla rudes operum praebeant ferienda iuveni,	132
20	Quos aluit campis herba Falisca suis.	
	Iuppiter arce sua totum quum spectet in orbem,	
	Nil nisi Romanum, quod tueatur, habet.	150
	Salve, laeta dies, meliorque revertere semper,	
	A populo rerum digna potente coli.	133, p. 140, B. 2.

While the poet is pondering on the meaning of Janus' double shape the god appears to him, and offers to solve his difficulties.

- Quem tamen esse deum te dicam, Iane biformis? *p. 141, ix.*
 Nam tibi par nullum Graecia numen habet. **106** ₁
 Ede simul causam, cur de caelestibus unus
 Sitque quod a tergo, sitque quod ante, vides? **149**
 Haec ego quum sumptis agitare mentem tabellis, **153** ₁
 30 Lucidior visa est, quam fuit ante, domus.
 Tunc sacer ancipiti mirandus imagine Ianus
 Bina repens oculis obtulit ora meis. **106** _a
 Obstupui, sensique metu riguisse capillos,
 Et gelidum subito frigore pectus erat. **140** ₃
111
 Ille tenens baculum dextra clavemque sinistra
 Edidit hos nobis ore priore sonos :
 "Disce metu posito, vates operose dierum, **125**
 Quod petis, et voces percipe mente meas.

As the porter of the heavenly gate, and the guardian of the world, he needs to see in every direction.

- Quicquid ubique vides, caelum, mare, nubila, terras,
 40 Omnia sunt nostra clausa patentque manu.
 Me penes est unum vasti custodia mundi, **83**
 Et ius vertendi cardinis omne meum est. **143**
 Quum libuit Pacem placidis emittere tectis, **123**
 Libera perpetuas ambulat illa vias. **97**
 Sanguine letifero totus miscebitur orbis,
 Ni teneant rigidae condita bella serae.
 Praesideo foribus caeli cum mitibus Horis : **106**
 It, redit officio Iuppiter ipse meo.
 Omnis habet geminas, hinc atque hinc, ianua frontes,
 50 E quibus haec populum spectat, at illa larem.
 Utque sedens primi vester prope limina tecti **83**
 Ianitor egressus introitusque videt,
 Sic ego perspicio caelestis ianitor aulae
 Eoas partes Hesperiasque simul.
 Ora vides Hecates in tres vertentia partes,
 Servet ut in ternas compita secta vias.
 Et mihi, ne flexu cervicis tempora perdam,
 Cernere non moto corpore bina licet."

The poet asks why the year should begin with winter, rather than with the opening spring, when everything is vigorous with fresh life. The answer—it begins with the sun.

- Dixerat : et vultu, si plura requirere vellem, 151
 60 Difficilem mihi se non fore pactus erat.
 Sumpsit animum, gratesque deo non territus egi, 108
 Verbaque sum spectans pauca locutus humum,
 "Dic, age, frigoribus quare novus incipit annus,
 Qui melius per ver incipiendus erat?
 Omnia tunc florent, tunc est nova temporis aetas,
 Et nova de gravido palmitis gemma tumet :
 Et modo formatis operitur frondibus arbor, 112
 Prodit et in summum seminis herba solum : p. 139 C. b
 Et tepidum volucres concentibus aëra mulcent,
 70 Ludit et in pratis luxuriatque pecus.
 Tum blandi soles, ignotaque prodit hirundo
 Et luteum celsa sub trabe figit opus :
 Tum patitur cultus ager et renovatur aratro :
 Haec anni novitas iure vocanda fuit."
 Quaesieram multis : non multis ille moratus
 Contulit in versus sic sua verba duos :
 "Bruma novi prima est, veterisque novissima solis ;
 Principium capiunt Phoebus et annus idem."

New Year's Day is not a public holiday, lest it should be an omen of an idle year.

- Post ea mirabar, cur non sine litibus esset 149
 80 Prima dies. "Causam percipe !" Ianus ait.
 "Tempora commisi nascentia rebus agendis, 108
 Totus ab auspicio ne foret annus iners.
 Quisque suas artes ob idem delibat agendo,
 Nec plus quam solitum testificatur opus."

Ianus receives the first offerings, just as the porter is fain to give access to the house. New year's wishes and new year's bonbons an omen for the year.

- Mox ego, "Cur, quamvis aliorum numina placem, 152 s
 Iane, tibi primum tura merumque fero ?"
 "Ut possis aditum per me, qui limina servo, 152 a
 Ad quoscumque voles" inquit "habere deos."
 "At cur laeta tuis dicuntur verba Kalendis, 120
 90 Et damus alternas accipimusque preces ?"

- Tum deus incumbens baculo, quem dextra gerebat, 106 a
 "Omina principii" inquit "inesse solent. 107 b
 Ad primam vocem timidas advertitis aures,
 Et visam primum consulit augur avem.
 Tempia patent auresque deum, nec lingua caducas
 Concipit ulla preces, dictaque pondus habent."
 Desierat Ianus: nec longa silentia feci,
 Sed tetigi verbis ultima verba meis: 112
 "Quid volt palma sibi rugosaque carica," dixi
 100 "Et data sub niveo condita mella cado?"
 "Omen" ait "causa est, ut res sapor ille sequatur,
 Et peragat coeptum dulcis ut annus iter."

The poet's question about the New Year's farthing leads Janus into a digression about the growth of the love of money. In Rome's early days her people and her magistrates were content with simple habits and with simple fare; but now wealth is the measure of everything; the poor man is despised.

- "Dulcia cur dentur, video: stipis adice causam, 149
 Pars mihi de festo ne labet ulla tuo."
 Risit, et "O quam te fallunt tua saecula," dixit
 "Qui stipe mel sumpta dulcius esse putas! 124 b
 Vix ego Saturno quemquam regnante videbam, 125
 Cuius non animo dulcia lucra forent. [habendi. 106 c
 Tempore crevit amor, qui nunc est summus, 141 a
 110 Vix ultra, quo iam progrediatur, habet. 150
 Pluris opes nunc sunt, quam prisci temporis annis, 128 a
 Dum populus pauper, dum nova Roma fuit:
 Dum casa Martigenam capiebat parva Quirinum,
 Et dabat exiguum fluminis ulva torum.
 Iuppiter angusta vix totus stabat in aede,
 Inque Iovis dextra fictile fulmen erat.
 Frondibus ornabant, quae nunc Capitolia gemmis, 112
 Pascebatque suas ipse senator oves.
 Nec pudor, in stipula placidam cepisse quietem 140
 120 Et foenum capiti supposuisse fuit. 106 a
 Iura dabat populis posito modo praetor aratro,
 Et levis argenti lamina crimen erat.
 At postquam fortuna loci caput extulit huius,
 Et tetigit summo vertice Roma deos,

- Creverunt et opes et opum furiosa cupido, 133
 Et, quum possideant plurima, plura petunt. 152 I. 3
 Quaerere, ut absument, absumpta requirere certant,
 Atque ipsae vitiis sunt alimenta vices. 107
 Sic quibus intumuit suffusa venter ab unda,
 130 Quo plus sunt potae, plus sitiuntur aquae. 118
 In pretio pretium nunc est : dat census honores,
 Census amicitias : pauper ubique iacet.
 Tu tamen auspiciū si sit stipis utile, quaeris,
 Curque iuvent vestras aera vetusta manus ? 149
 Aera dabant olim : melius nunc omen in auro est,
 Victaque concessit prisca moneta novae. 106 4
 Nos quoque templa iuvant, quamvis antiqua pro- 152 I. 5
 Aurea : maiestas convenit ista deo. [bemus, 106 :
 Laudamus veteres, sed nostris utimur annis : 119 a
 140 Mos tamen est aequē dignus uterque coli.' p. 140, B. II.

The meaning of the figures on the coin thus given. The two-headed figure a symbol of Janus himself; the ship of Saturn's coming to the land.

- Finierat monitus. Placidis ita rursus, ut ante,
 Clavigerum verbis adloquor ipse deum :
 " Multa quidem didici : sed cur navalis in aere
 Altera signata est, altera forma biceps ?"
 " Noscere me duplici posses ut imagine," dixit
 " Ni vetus ipsa dies extenuasset opus. p. 144, B. III
 Causa ratis superest ; Tuscum rate venit in amnem
 Ante pererrato falcifer orbe deus.
 Hac ego Saturnum memini tellure receptum ;
 150 Caelitibus regnis a Iove pulsus erat. 123
 Inde diu genti mansit Saturnia nomen : 107
 Dicta quoque est Latium terra, latente deo. 125
 At bona posteritas puppem formavit in aere,
 Hospitis adventum testificata dei.

Rome before the city was built: the Janiculum.

- Ipse solum colui, cuius placidissima laevum
 Radit arenosi Thybridis unda latus.
 Hic, ubi nunc Roma est, incaedua silva virebat,
 Tantaque res paucis pascua bubus erat. 107
 Arx mea collis erat, quem cultrix nomine nostro
 160 Nuncupat haec aetas, Ianiculumque vocat.

Tunc ego regnabam, patiens quum terra deorum 133
 Esset, et humanis numina mixta locis.
 Nondum Iustitiam facinus mortale fugarat :
 Ultima de superis illa reliquit humum.
 Proque metu populum sine vi pudor ipse regebat ;
 Nullus erat iustis reddere iura labor. 140
 Nil mihi cum bello : pacem postesque tuebar " 107
 Et clavem ostendens "Haec" ait "arma gero."

Reasons for the Janus in the Forum. When Tarpeia betrayed the citadel to the Sabines, the god contributed to the repulse of the latter, by causing to burst forth a great stream of water, which swept them away.

Presserat ora deus. Tunc sic ego nostra resolvi,
 170 Voce mea voces elicente dei : 125
 "Quum tot sint Iani, cur stas sacratus in uno,
 Hic ubi iuncta foris templa duobus habes?"
 Ille manu mulcens propexam ad pectora barbam,
 Protinus Oebalii rettulit arma Tati,
 Utque levis custos, armillis capta, Sabinos
 Ad summae tacitos duxerit arcis iter. 149
 "Inde, velut nunc est, per quem descenditis," inquit
 "Arduus in valles per fora clivus erat.
 Et iam contigerat portam, Saturnia cuius
 180 Dempserat oppositas insidiosa seras.
 Cum tanto veritus committere numine pugnam,
 Ipse meae movi callidus artis opus,
 Oraque, qua pollens ope sum, fontana reclusi,
 Sumque repentinas eiacularus aquas.
 Ante tamen madidis subieci sulphura venis, 106
 Clauderet ut Tatio fervidus humor iter. 107
 Cuius ut utilitas pulsus percepta Sabinis, 152, II.
 Quae fuerat, tuto reddita forma loco est.
 Ara mihi posita est parvo coniuncta sacello : 106
 190 Haec adolet flammis cum strue farra suis."

Why Janus is closed in peace and open in war.

"At cur pace lates, motisque recluderis armis?" 114
 Nec mora, quaesiti reddita causa mihi est.
 "Ut populo reditus pateant ad bella profecto,
 Tota patet dempta ianua nostra sera.

Pace fores obdo, ne qua discedere possit :

Caesareoque diu nomine clausus ero."

Dixit, et attollens oculos diversa tuentes,

Aspexit toto quicquid in orbe fuit.

Pax erat, et vestri, Germanice, causa triumph,

200 Tradiderat famulas iam tibi Rhenus aquas.

Iane, face aeternos pacem pacisque ministros,

Neve suum, praesta, deserat auctor opus.

Æ. 142. 2

AN AUTOBIOGRAPHY.

But he is weak, both man and boy
 Hath been an idler in the land,
 Contented if he might enjoy
 The things which others understand.—WORDSWORTH.

The poet was the second son of an equestrian family, born at Sulmo B.C. 43.

- ILLE ego qui fuerim, tenerorum lusor amorum, **149,132**
 Quem legis, ut noris, accipe posteritas.
 Sulmo mihi patria est, gelidis uberrimus undis, **107 b 119 b**
 Milia qui novies distat ab Urbe decem. **102 a**
 Editus hinc ego sum, nec non ut tempora noris,
 Quum cecidit fato consul uterque pari : **113**
 Si quid id est, usque a proavis vetus ordinis heres,
 Non modo fortunae munere factus eques.
 Nec stirps prima fui : genito sum fratre creatus, **125**
 10 Qui tribus ante quater mensibus ortus erat. **120**
 Lucifer amborum natalibus affuit idem : **107 b**
 Una celebrata est per duo liba dies.
 Haec est armiferae festis de quinque Minervae,
 Quae fieri pugna prima cruenta solet. **111**

He was intended for the law, and for public life, but he could not express himself in prose.

- Protinus excolimur teneri, curaue parentis **111**
 Imus ad insignes Urbis ab arte viros.
 Frater ad eloquium viridi tendebat ab aevo,
 Fortia verbosi natus ad arma fori.
 At mihi iam puero caelestia sacra placebant, **106 3**
 20 Inque suum furtim Musa trahebat opus.
 Saepe pater dixit "Studium quid inutile temptas?
 Maeonides nullas ipse reliquit opes."
 Motus eram dictis, totoque Helicone relicto **125**
 Scribere conabar verba soluta modis. **123**
 Sponte sua carmen numeros veniebat ad aptos,
 Et quod temptabam dicere, versus erat.

He lost his brother at the age of twenty. Soon after he entered on public life, but abjured senatorial rank.

	Interea tacito passu labentibus annis	113
	Liberior fratri sumpta mihiue toga est,	107 d
	Induiturque humeris cum lato purpura clavo,	
30	Et studium nobis quod fuit ante, manet.	107 c
	Iamque decem vitae frater geminaverat annos,	
	Quum perit, et coepi parte carere mei.	119 b
	Cepimus et tenerae primos aetatis honores,	
	Deque viris quondam pars tribus una fui.	
	Curia restabat : clavi mensura coacta est :	
	Maius erat nostris viribus illud onus.	124
	Nec patiens corpus, nec mens fuit apta labori,	106
	Sollicitaeque fugax ambitionis eram.	132
	Et petere Aoniae suadebant tuta sorores	140 z
40	Otia, iudicio semper amata meo.	

He cultivated the friendship of the poets of his youth, and was in turn looked up to by his juniors.

	Temporis illius colui fovique poetas,	
	Quotque aderant vates, rebar adesse deos.	
	Saepe suas volucres legit mihi grandior aevo,	
	Quaeque necet serpens, quae iuvet herba, Maçer. 150	
	Saepe suos solitus recitare Propertius ignes,	
	Iure sodalicio qui mihi iunctus erat.	106 z
	Ponticus heroo, Bassus quoque clarus iambis	116
	Dulcia convictus membra fuere mei.	130
	Et tenuit nostras numerosus Horatius aures,	
50	Dum ferit Ausonia carmina culta lyra.	153 z
	Virgilium vidi tantum : nec amara Tibullo	
	Tempus amicitiae fata dedere meae.	
	Successor fuit hic tibi, Galle : Propertius illi :	
	Quartus ab his serie temporis ipse fui.	
	Utque ego maiores, sic me coluere minores,	
	Notaque non tarde facta Thalia mea est.	

His first poems, love songs. A general favourite, he was cautious in his love passages, and gave no cause for scandal.

	Carmina quum primum populo iuvenilia legi,	
	Barba resecta mihi bisve semel fuit.	107 a
	Moverat ingenium totam cantata per Urbem	
60	Nomine non vero dicta Corinna mihi.	

Multa quidem scripsi : sed quae vitiosa putavi,
 Emendaturis ignibus ipse dedi. [cremavi,
 Tunc quoque, quum fugerem, quaedam placitura
 Iratus studio carminibusque meis. 106 3
 Molle Cupidineis nec inexpugnabile telis 107 d
 Cor mihi, quodque levis causa moveret, erat. 150
 Quum tamen hoc essem, minimoque accenderer
 Nomine sub nostro fabula nulla fuit. [igni,

He was three times married, and had a married daughter, who had children of her own.

Paene mihi puero nec digna, nec utilis, uxor
 70 Est data, quae tempus perbreve nupta fuit. 102 1
 Illi successit, quamvis sine crimine, conjux, 108 a
 Non tamen in nostro firma futura toro.
 Ultima, quae mecum seros permansit in annos,
 Sustinuit conjux exulis esse viri. 140
 Filia me mea, bis prima fecunda juventa,
 (Sed non ex uno conjuge,) fecit avum.

His father's and his mother's death lead him to protest that a blunder, not a crime, was the cause of his banishment.

Et jam complêrat genitor sua fata ; novemque
 Addiderat lustris altera lustra novem.
 Non aliter flevi, quam me fleturus ademptum
 80 Ille fuit. Matri proxima justa tuli.
 Felices ambo, tempestiveque sepulti,
 Ante diem poenae quod periere meae !
 Me quoque felicem, quod non viventibus illis 138
 Sum miser, et de me quod doluere nihil !
 Si tamen exstinctis aliquid, nisi nomina, restat, 106
 Et gracilis structos effugit umbra rogos ;
 Fama, parentales, si vos mea contigit, umbrae,
 Et sunt in Stygio crimina nostra foro,
 Scite, precor, causam (nec vos mihi fallere fas est)
 90 Errorem jussae, non scelus, esse fugae. 140 3

At the age of fifty (see note) he was banished from Rome to Tomi, on the west coast of the Euxine: the cause of his exile he conceals.

Manibus hoc satis est. Ad vos studiosa revertor 107
 Pectora, qui vitae quaeritis acta meae.
 Jam mihi canities, pulsus melioribus annis, 125
 Venerat, antiquas miscueratque comas :

- Postque meos ortus Pisaea vinctus oliva
 Abstulerat decies praemia victor equus ;
 Quum maris Euxini positos ad laeva Tomitas
 Quaerere me laesi Principis ira iubet.
 Causa meae, cunctis nimium quoque nota, ruinae
 100 Indicio non est testificanda meo. [centes ?
 Quid referam comitumque nefas, famulosque no-
 Ipsa multa tuli non leviora fuga. 124 2
 Indignata malis mens est succumbere, seque 106 4
 Praestitit invictam viribus usa suis ; 119
 Oblitusque mei ductaeque per otia vitae, 133
 Insolita cepi temporis arma manu.
 Totque tuli casus pelago terraque, quot inter 121 B
 Occultum stellae conspicuumque polum.
 Tacta mihi tandem longis erroribus acto 107 d 111
 110 Iuncta pharetratis Sarmatis ora Getis. 106 1
- In his banishment his consolation is poetry, and the reputation which he already possesses.*
- Hic ego finitimis quamvis circumsoner armis, 152
 Tristia, quo possum, carmine fata levo. 112
 Quod quamvis nemo est, cuius referatur ad aures, 150
 Sic tamen absumo decipioque diem.
 Ergo quod vivo, durisque laboribus obsto, 106 a
 Nec me sollicitae taedia lucis habent,
 Gratia, Musa, tibi : nam tu solatia praebes,
 Tu curae requies, tu medicina venis.
 Tu dux et comes es : tu nos abducis ab Histro,
 120 In medioque mihi das Helicone locum.
 Tu mihi, quod rarum est, vivo sublime dedisti 158 3
 Nomen, ab exequiis quod dare fama solet.
 Nec qui detrectat praesentia, Livor iniquo
 Ullum de nostris dente momordit opus.
 Nam tulerint magnos quum saecula nostra poetas, 152 l. 5
 Non fuit ingenio fama maligna meo. [illis 106 3
 Quumque ego praeponam multos mihi, non minor
 Dicor et in toto plurimus orbe legor.
 Si quid habent igitur vatum praesagia veri, 131
 130 Protinus ut moriar, non ero, terra, tuus. 152 l. 5
 Sive favore tuli, sive hanc ego carmine famam,
 Iure tibi grates, candide lector, ago.

XXVI.

THE POET'S IMMORTALITY.

But thy eternal summer shall not fade
 Nor lose possession of that fair thou owest ;
 Nor shall death brag thou wanderest in his shade
 When in eternal lines to time thou growest.
 So long as men can breathe or eyes can see,
 So long lives this, and this gives life to thee.—SHAKESPEARE.

Some of Ovid's detractors had accused him of wasting his years in idleness. He replies by showing them how poets live, when all around them dies.—(AMORES, I. 15.)

All the pursuits which you praise, the pursuits of the soldier, the lawyer, the statesman, perish: I seek a more lasting fame.

QUID mihi, Livor edax, ignavos obicis annos 106 a
 Ingenique vocas carmen inertis opus ?
 Non me more patrum, dum strenua sustinet aetas, 153 a
 Praemia militiae pulverulenta sequi,
 Nec me verbosas leges ediscere, nec me
 Ingrato vocem prostituisse foro. [perennis 106 a
 Mortale est, quod quaeris, opus: mihi fama 107 a
 Quaeritur, in toto semper ut orbe canar. p. 142 a

Who can now touch Homer, or Hesiod, or Pindar, Sophocles, or Aratus, or Menander ?

Vivet Maeonides, Tenedos dum stabit et Ide, 152 II. 2
 10 Dum rapidas Simois in mare volvet aquas.
 Vivet et Ascræus, dum mustis uva tumebit,
 Dum cadet incurva falce resecta Ceres.
 Battiaades semper toto cantabitur orbe :
 Quamvis ingenio non valet, arte valet. 116
 Nulla Sophocleo veniet iactura cothurno :
 Cum sole et luna semper Aratus erit.
 Dum fallax servus, durus pater, improba lena
 Vivent et meretrix blanda, Menandros erit.

And as their names have lived, so will those of our own poets.

- Ennius arte carens animosique Attius oris 119¹, 128
 20 Casurum nullo tempore nomen habent.
 Varronem primamque ratem quae nesciet aetas, *p. 23, note*
 Aureaque Aesonio terga petita duci? 107 *d*
 Carmina sublimis tunc sunt peritura Lucreti,
 Exitio terras quum dabit una dies.
 Tityrus et fruges Aeneïaque arma legentur,
 Roma triumphati dum caput orbis erit.
 Donec erunt ignes arcusque Cupidinis arma,
 Discentur numeri, culte Tibulle, tui.
 Gallus et Hesperis et Gallus notus Eois,
 30 Et sua cum Gallo nota Lycoris erit.

Their immortality shows that it is best to build for posthumous fame, when envy shall be silenced.

- Ergo quum silices, quum dens patientis aratri
 Depereant aevo, carmina morte carent. 119 *b*
 Cedant carminibus reges regumque triumphi, 106 *d*
 Cedat et auriferi ripa benigna Tagi.
 Vilia miretur vulgus: mihi flavus Apollo
 Pocula Castalia plena ministret aqua, 119
 Sustineamque coma metuentem frigora myrtum :
 Atque ita sollicito multus amante legar.
 Pascitur in vivis Livor: post fata quiescit,
 40 Quum suus ex merito quemque tuetur honos.
 Ergo etiam quum me supremus adederit ignis, 131
 Vivam, parsque mei multa superstes erit.

XXVII.

THE PENITENT LOVER.

To be wroth with one we love
Doth work like madness in the brain.

COLERIDGE, CHRISTABEL.

The poet, in a fit of passion, has struck his mistress, and makes his suit for pardon.—(AMORES, I. 7.)

What madness can have seized me? The example of the most famous madmen can be no excuse for me.

- ADDE manus in vincla meas,. . meruere catenas...
 Dum furor omnis abit, siquis amicus ades. *p. 23, note*
 Nam furor in dominam temeraria brachia movit;
 Flet mea vesana laesa puella manu.
 Tunc ego vel caros potui violare parentes,
 Saeva vel in sanctos verbera ferre deos.
 Quid? non et clipei dominus septemplicis Ajax 127
 Stravit deprensos lata per arva greges,
 Et vindex in matre, patris malus ultor Orestes 132
 10 Ausus in arcanas poscere tela deas?
 Ergo ego digestos potui laniare capillos?...
 Nec dominam motae dedecueret comae.
 Sic formosa fuit, talem Schoeneida dicam *p. 141, ix.*
 Maenalias arcu sollicitasse feras. 113
 Talis periuri promissaque velaque Thesei
 Flevit praecipites Cressa tulisse notos.
 Sic, nisi vittatis quod erat Cassandra capillis, 115
 Procubuit templo, casta Minerva, tuo.

Any one else would have called me "mad," but she spoke not a word; yet her looks made me wish that my guilty hands could fall off.

- [dixit?...
 Quis mihi non "demens!" quis non mihi "barbare!"
 20 Ipsa nihil: pavido est lingua retenta metu. 111
 Sed taciti fecere tamen convicia vultus:
 Egit me lacrimis ore silente reum. 125

Ante meos humeris vellem cecidisse lacertos :

Uttiliter potui parte carere mei.

119, 132 a

In mea vesanas habui dispendia vires,

Et valui poenam fortis in ipse meam.

Quid mihi vobiscum, caedis scelerumque ministrae? 107 b

Debita sacrilegae vincla subite manus !

An, si pulsassem minimum de plebe Quiritem p. 144, B. III.

30 Plecterer, in dominam ius mihi maius erit ?

Diomed was bad enough, with his attack on Venus, but I was worse. A fine victory to boast of, as if angry words were not a strong enough weapon to use against a woman.

Pessima Tydides scelerum monimenta reliquit.

Ille deam primus perculit: alter ego.

Et minus ille nocens : mihi quam profitebar amare, 107 d

Laesa est : Tydides saevus in hoste fuit.

I nunc, magnificos victor molire triumphos,

Cinge comam lauro, votaue redde Iovi ;

Quaeque tuos currus comitatus turba sequetur,

Clamet "io forti victa puella viro est !" 107 d

Denique si tumidi ritu torrentis agebar,

40 Caecaque me praedam fecerat ira suam, 99

Nonne satis fuerat timidae inclamasse puellae, 106 a

Nec nimium rigidas intonuisse minas ?

At nunc sustinui, raptis a fronte capillis,

Ferreus ingenuas ungue notare genas.

Her injured looks called me to my senses ; but she rejected my repentant prayer. Would that she would take her revenge.

Adstitit illa amens albo et sine sanguine vultu, 115

Caeduntur Pariis qualia saxa iugis.

Exanimes artus et membra trementia vidi,

Ut quum populeas ventilat aura comas :

50 Ut leni zephyro gracilis vibratur arundo, 99

Summave quum tepido stringitur unda Noto.

Suspensaeque diu lacrimae fluxere per ora,

Qualiter humecta de nive manat aqua.

Tunc ego me primum coepi sentire nocentem. 99

Sanguis erat lacrimae, quas dabat illa, meus.

Ter tamen ante pedes volui procumbere supplex :

Ter formidatas reppulit illa manus.

At tu ne dubita... minuet vindicta dolorem...

Protinus in vultus unguibus ire meos.

Nec nostris oculis, nec nostris parce capillis :

60 Quamlibet infirmas adiuvet ira manus.

Neve mei sceleris tam tristia signa supersint,

Pone recompositas in statione comas.

XXVIII.

THE DANGERS OF THE SEA.

Be true,
Ye winds of ocean, and the midland sea,
Waiting your charge to fair Parthenope.—WORDSWORTH.

A voyage of Corinna's leads the poet to dwell on the perils of the sea: he looks forward, half anxiously, to a joyous meeting when the voyage is over.—(AMORES, II. II.)

If only Argo had been wrecked, men would not again have gone to sea. The wonders of the shore are enough for a maiden to know.

- PRIMA malas docuit, mirantibus aequoris undis, 125
Peliaco pinus vertice caesa vias, 121 B.
Quae concurrentes inter temeraria cautes
Conspiciam fulvo vellere vexit ovem. 111
O utinam, nequis remo freta longa moveret,
Argo funestas pressa bibisset aquas ! P. 144. B. III.
Ecce, fugit notumque torum sociosque penates,
Fallacesque vias ire Corinna parat. [timebo
Quid tibi... me miserum!... Zephyros Eurosque {107a;
10 Et gelidum Borean egelidumque Notum? 138
Non illic urbes, non tu mirabere silvas;
Una est iniusti caerula forma maris.
Nec medius tenues conchas pictosque lapillos
Pontus habet: bibuli litoris illa mora est. 132
Litora marmoreis pedibus signate, puellae:
Hactenus est tutum: cetera caeca via est.

She should be content to hear of storms, which make even the sturdy sailor anxious. It is safer to lounge in one's boudoir than to face them.

- Et vobis alii ventorum proelia narrent,
Quas Scylla infestet, quasve Charybdis aquas, 149
Et quibus emineant violenta Ceraunia saxis,
20 Quo lateant Syrtes magna minorque sinu.
Haec alii referant: at vos quod quisque loquetur,
Credite: credenti nulla procella nocet. 106 3

- Sero respicitur tellus, ubi fune soluto 145
 Currit in immensum panda carina salum,
 Navita sollicitus quia ventos horret iniquos,
 Et prope tam letum, quam prope cernit aquam.
 Quod si concussas Triton exasperet undas,
 Quam tibi sit toto nullus in ore color! p. 143. B. II.
 Tum generosa voces fecundae sidera Ledae,
 30 Et "felix," dicas "quem sua terra tenet!"
 Tutius est fovisse torum, legisse libellos,
 Threïciam digitis increpuisse lyram.
- Yet, if you should meet with storms, may the gods of the sea protect you, and bring you safely home. Your lover will be waiting your return, ready to believe any horrors that you may relate.*
- At si vana ferunt volucres mea dicta procellae,
 Aequa tamen puppi sit Galatea tuae. 106 3
 Vestrum crimen erit talis iactura puellae,
 Nereïdesque deae Nereïdumque pater.
 Vade memor nostri, vento reditura secundo. 133
 Impleat illa tuos fortior aura sinus.
 Tum mare in haec magnus proclinet litora Nereus, {^{p. 141.}
 40 Huc venti spirent, huc agat aestus aquas. ix. 4
 Ipsa roges, Zephyri veniant in lintea soli, 154
 Ipsa tua moveas turgida vela manu.
 Primus ego aspiciam notam de litore puppim,
 Et dicam "nostros advehit illa deos":
 Excipiamque humeris, et multa sine ordine carpam
 Oscula: pro reditu victima vota cadet.
 Inque tori formam molles sternentur arenae,
 Et tumulus mensae quilibet instar erit.
 Illic adposito narrabis multa Lyaeo: 145
 50 Paene sit ut mediis obruta navis aquis, 149
 Dumque ad me properas, neque iniquae tempora 153 2
 Nec te praecipites extimuisse Notos. [noctis
 Omnia pro veris credam, sint ficta licebit. 152, l. 5
 Cur ego non votis blandiar ipse meis? 106
 Haec mihi quamprimum caelo nitidissimus alto
 Lucifer admisso tempora portet equo.

XXIX.

THE POET'S BANISHMENT.

Good heaven ! what sorrows gloom'd that parting day,
That call'd them from their native walls away ;
When the poor exiles, every pleasure past,
Hung round the bowers, and fondly look'd their last.

GOLDSMITH, DESERTED VILLAGE.

ARGUMENT.

The poet tells the story of his departure from Rome, and the parting from wife and friends.—(TRIST, I. 3.)

Even now the recollection calls tears to my eyes. My departure was hurried ; nothing but sorrow and grief was around me, as I took leave of my wife and my household.

	QUUM subit illius tristissima noctis imago,	
	Quae mihi supremum tempus in urbe fuit ;	107 a
	Quum repeto noctem, qua tot mihi cara reliqui,	
	Labitur ex oculis nunc quoque gutta meis.	
	Iam prope lux aderat, qua me discedere Caesar	
	Finibus extremae jusserat Ausoniae.	123
	Nec mens, nec spatium fuerat satis apta paranti ;	106 3
	Torpuerant longa pectora nostra mora.	111
	Non mihi servorum, comitis non cura legendi,	132
10	Non aptae profugo vestis opisve fuit.	
	Non aliter stupui, quam qui Iovis ignibus ictus	112
	Vivit, et est vitae nescius ipse suae.	133
	Ut tamen hanc animo nubem dolor ipse removit,	152 2. 1
	Et tandem sensus convalueri mei ;	
	Alloquor extremum moestos abiturus amicos,	
	Qui modo de multis unus et alter erant.	
	Uxor amans flentem flens acrius ipsa tenebat,	
	Imbre per indignas usque cadente genas.	125
	Nata procul Libycis aberat diversa sub oris,	
20	Nec poterat fati certior esse mei.	132
	Quocumque aspiceres, luctus gemitusque sonabant,	
	Formaque non taciti funeris intus erat.	

Femina virque meo, pueri quoque funere maerent :
 Inque domo lacrimas angulus omnis habet.
 Si licet exemplis in parvo grandibus uti, 119 a
 Haec facies Troiae, quum caperetur, erat.

I offered my last prayer to my country's gods, that they would clear my name, my wife joining in bootless requests.

Iamque quiescebant voces hominumque canum-
 Lunaque nocturnos alta regebat equos. [que,
 Hanc ego suspiciens et ab hac Capitolia cernens,
 30 Quae nostro frustra iuncta fuere lari, 106 r
 "Numina vicinis habitantia sedibus," inquam
 "Iamque oculis numquam templa videnda meis, 107 d
 Dique relinquendi, quos urbs tenet alta Quirini,
 Este salutati tempus in omne mihi!
 Et quamquam sero clipeum post vulnera sumo,
 Attamen hanc odiis exonerate fugam,
 Caelestique viro, quis me deceperit error, 149
 Dicite: pro culpa ne scelus esse putet.
 Ut quod vos scitis, poenae quoque sentiat auctor,
 40 Placato possum non miser esse deo."
 Hac prece adoravi superos ego: pluribus uxor,
 Singultu medios impediens sonos.
 Illa etiam ante lares passis prostrata capillis 115
 Contigit extinctos ore tremante focos,
 Multaque in adversos effudit verba penates
 Pro deplorato non valitura viro.

In vain my friends tried to hasten my departure; the night was far spent, but I could not tear myself away.

Iamque morae spatium nox praecipitata negabat,
 Versaque ab axe suo Parrhasis arctos erat.
 Quid facerem? blando patriae retinebar amore: p. 141. ix. 5
 50 Ultima sed iussae nox erat illa fugae.
 Ah! quotiens aliquo dixi properante "Quid urges?
 Vel quo festines ire, vel unde, vide!" 149
 Ah! quotiens certam me sum mentitus habere
 Horam, propositae quae foret apta viae. 150
 Ter limen tetigi, ter sum revocatus, et ipse
 Indulgens animo pes mihi tardus erat. 106 3, 107 a

- Saepe vale dicto rursus sum multa locutus,
 Et quasi discedens oscula summa dedi.
 Saepe etiam mandata dedi, meque ipse fefelli,
 60 Respiciens oculis pignora cara meis. [inquam
 Denique "Quid propero? Scythia est, quo mittimur,"
 "Roma relinquenda est: utraque iusta mora est.
 Uxor in aeternum vivo mihi viva negatur,
 Et domus et fidae dulcia membra domus,
 Quosque ego fraterno dilexi more sodales,
 O mihi Thesea pectora iuncta fide!
 Dum licet, amplectar: numquam fortasse licebit
 Amplius: in lucro est quae datur hora mihi."
 Nec mora, sermonis verba imperfecta relinquo,
 o Complectens animo proxima quaeque meo.

*At last the dawn appeared. 'Mid the mourning of friends my wife
 begged to share my exile.*

- Dum loquor et flemus, caelo nitidissimus alto, 153 2
 Stella gravis nobis, Lucifer ortus erat.
 Dividor haud aliter, quam si mea membra relin-^{ph. 144.1.}
 Et pars abrupti corpore visa suo est. [quam, 123
 Sic doluit Mettus tunc, quum in contraria versos
 Ultiores habuit proditiōnis equos. 132
 Tum vero exoritur clamor gemitusque meorum,
 Et feriunt maestae pectora nuda manus.
 Tum vero coniux, humeris abeuntis inhaerens, 106 1
 80 Miscuit haec lacrimistrisia dicta suis:
 "Non potes avelli: simul, ah! simul ibimus" inquit:
 "Te sequar et coniux exulis exul ero.
 Et mihi facta via est: et me capit ultima tellus: 107
 Accedam profugae sarcina parva rati.
 Te iubet a patria discedere Caesaris ira,
 Me pietas: pietas haec mihi Caesar erit."
 Talia temptabat, sicut temptaverat ante,
 Vixque dedit victas utilitate manus.

I tore myself away. My wife gave way to her grief.

- Egredior (sive illud erat sine funere ferri)
 90 Squalidus immissis hirta per ora comis. 115
 Illa dolore mei tenebris narratur obortis 132 a
 Semianimis media procubuisse domo:

Utque resurrexit, foedatis pulvere turpi
Crinibus, et gelida membra levavit humo;
Se modo, desertos modo complorasse Penates;
Nomen et erepti saepe vocasse viri:
Nec gemuisse minus, quam si nataeve meumve
Vidisset structos corpus habere rogos: p. 144. B. III.
Et voluisse mori, et moriendo ponere sensus:
100 Respectuque tamen non posuisse mei. 111 132^a
Vivat; et absentem, quoniam sic Fata tulerunt,
Vivat, et auxilio sublevet usque suo.

XXX.

OVID'S EXILE AND ITS CONSOLATIONS.

Weep not over poet's wrong,
Mourn not his mischances ;
Sorrow is the source of song
And of gentle fancies.

Mid all the perils of a border-land, where neither life nor property is safe, it is some consolation to write. If the verses are imperfect, it is the fault of the circumstances under which they are composed.—(TRISTIA, IV. 1.)

I cheer myself with song, like the ditcher or the bargeman, the shepherd with his sheep, or the maiden at her loom.

- Si qua meis fuerint, ut erunt, vitiosa libellis ;
Excusata suo tempore, lector, habe. 111
Exsul eram : requiesque mihi, non fama, petita est : 107 a
Mens intenta suis ne foret usque malis.
Hoc est, cur cantet vinctus quoque compede fossor, 149
Indocili numero quum grave mollit opus :
Cantet et innitens limosae pronus arenae, 106 a
Adverso tardam qui trahit amne ratem :
Quique refert pariter lentos ad pectora remos,
10 In numerum pulsa brachia versata aqua.
Fessus ut incubuit baculo, saxove resedit
Pastor, arundineo carmine mulcet oves.
Cantantis pariter, pariter data pensa trahentis
Fallitur ancillae decipiturque labor.
Fertur et abducta Lyrnesside tristis Achilles
Haemonia curas attenuasse lyra.
Quum traheret sylvas Orpheus et dura canendo
Saxa, bis amissa conjuge moestus erat.
Me quoque Musa levat Ponti loca jussa petentem ;
20 Sola comes nostrae perstitit illa fugae. 132

The Muse alone fears none of the dangers which surround me. She has been my bane, it is true; but now I am in her power, and I cannot give her up.

Sola nec insidias, nec iter, nec Thracia tela,
Nec mare, nec ventos barbariemque timet.

- Scit quoque, quum perii, quis me deceperit error, 149
 Et culpam in facto, non scelus, esse meo.
 Scilicet hoc ipso nunc aequa, quod obfuit ante,
 Quum mecum adiuncti criminis acta rea est.
 Non equidem vellem, quoniam nocitura fuerunt, *P. 141 IX. 1*
 Pieridum sacris imposuisse manum, 146 a
 Sed nunc quid faciam? vis me tenet ipsa sororum,
 30 Et carmen demens carmine laesus amo.
 Sic nova Dulichio lotos gustata palato
 Illo, quo nocuit, grata sapore fuit.
 Nos quoque delectant, quamvis nocuere, libelli:
 Quodque mihi telum vulnera fecit, amo.

This may be madness, but there is reason in it.; for that which wounded can also heal, or at least enable me to forget the wound.

- Forsitan hoc studium possit furor esse videri: *P. 141. IX.*
 Sed quiddam furor hic utilitatis habet.
 Semper in obtutu mentem vetat esse malorum, 133
 Praesentis casus immemoremque facit. 133
 Utque suum Bacche non sentit saucia vulnus,
 40 Dum stupet Edonis exululata iugis,
 Sic ubi mota calent viridi mea pectora thyrsos,
 Altior humano spiritus ille malo est:
 Ille nec exilium. Scythici nec litora ponti,
 Ille nec iratos sentit habere deos. 140 3
 Utque soporiferae biberem si pocula Lethes,
 Temporis adversi sic mihi sensus abest.
 Iure deas igitur veneror mala nostra levantes,
 Sollicitae comites ex Helicone fugae. [deorum
 Sint, precor, hae saltem faciles mihi: namque
 50 Cetera cum magno Caesare turba facit.

My fate grows no lighter by use. I miss the freedom of the city. The daily fear of Scythian raids is grievous to one who was never a soldier.

- Nec tamen, ut veni, levior fortuna malorum es: 152. II. 1.
 Huc quoque sunt nostras fata secuta vias.
 Hic quoque cognosco natalis stamina nostri,
 Stamina de nigro vellere facta mihi.
 Utque nec insidias capitisque pericula narrem,
 Vera quidem, veri sed graviora fide:

- Vivere quam miserum est inter Bessosque Getasque
 Illum, qui populi semper in ore fuit !
 Quam miserum est, porta vitam muroque tueri,
 60 Vixque sui tutum viribus esse loci !
 Aspera militiae iuvenis certamina fugi,
 Nec nisi lusura movimus arma manu.
 Nunc senior gladioque latus scutoque sinistram,
 Canitiem galeae subicioque meam. 106 a
 Nam dedit e specula custos ubi signa tumultus,
 Induimus trepida protinus arma manu.
 Hostis, habens arcus imbuitaque tela veneno,
 Saevus anhelanti moenia lustrat equo.
 Utque rapax pecudem, quae non se textit ovili,
 70 Per sata, per silvas fertque trahitque lupus :
 Sic, siquem nondum portarum sepe receptum
 Barbarus in campis repperit hostis, agit.

*Yet, while poetry soothes me, I have no critic here to correct my mistakes,
 and much that I write I burn ; so the reader must make allowances.*

- Hic ego sollicitae iaceo novus incola sedis :
 Heu nimium fati tempora lenta mei ! 138
 Et tamen ad numeros antiquaque sacra reverti
 Sustinet in tantis hospita Musa malis !
 Sed neque cui recitem, quisquam est, mea carmina, 150
 Auribus accipiat verba Latina suis [nec qui
 Ipse mihi...quid enim faciam?...scriboque legoque,
 80 Tutaque iudicio littera nostra suo est.
 Quum vice mutata quid sim fuerimque recordor, 149
 Et tulerit quo me casus, et unde, subit ;
 Sæpe manus demens, studiis irata malignis, 106 3
 Misit in arsueros carmina nostra focos.
 Atque ita de multis, quoniam non multa supersunt
 Cum venia facito, quisquis es, ista legas. p. 142. 2.

XXXI.

TOMI, THE PLACE OF OVID'S EXILE.

To distant climes, a dreary scene,
Where half the convex world intrudes between.
Far different there from all that charmed before,
The various terrors of that horrid shore.

GOLDSMITH'S DESERTED VILLAGE.

He is in the midst of barbarians, defended by the Danube in summer; but when winter comes wind and snow make the place unendurable.—
(TRIST, III. 10.)

- Siquis adhuc istic meminit Nasonis adepti, 133
Et superest sine me nomen in Urbe meum,
Suppositum stellis numquam tangentibus aequor 106 ^a
Me sciat in media vivere barbarie.
Sauromatae cingunt, fera gens, Bessique Getaeque,
Quam non ingenio nomina digna meo! 119
Dum tamen aura tepet, medio defendimur Histro:
Ille suis liquidus bella repellit aquis,
At quum tristis hiems squalentia protulit ora,
10 Terraque marmoreo candida facta gelu est,
Dum vetat et Boreas et nix habitare sub Arcto,
Tum liquet, has gentes axe tremente premi.
Nix iacet, et iactam nec sol pluviaeve resolvunt, 99
Indurat Boreas perpetuamque facit.
Ergo ubi delicuit nondum prior, altera venit,
Et solet in multis bima manere locis.
Tantaque commoti vis est Aquilonis, ut altas 153 ^a
Aequet humo turres tectaque rapta ferat.

The frost is intense. The very Danube becomes a highway; the very sea is frozen over.

- Pellibus et sutis arcent mala frigora braccis,
20 Oraque de toto corpore sola patent.
Saepe sonant moti glacie pendente capilli,
Et nitet inducto candida barba gelu.

- Nudaque consistunt, formam servantia testae,
 Vina, nec hausta meri, sed data frusta bibunt.
 Quid loquar, ut vincti concrescant frigore rivi, 149
 Deque lacu fragiles effodiantur aquae?
 Ipse papyrifero qui non angustior amne 125
 Miscetur vasto multa per ora freto,
 Caeruleos ventis latices durantibus, Hister
 30 Congelat et tectis in mare serpit aquis.
 Quaque rates ierant, pedibus nunc itur, et undas
 Frigore concretas ungula pulsat equi :
 Perque novos pontes subter labentibus undis 125
 Ducunt Sarmatici barbara plaustra boves.
 Vix equidem credar : sed quum sint praemia falsi
 Nulla, ratam debet testis habere fidem.
 Vidimus ingentem glacie consistere pontum, 119
 Lubricaque immotas testa premebat aquas.
 Nec vidisse sat est : durum calcavimus aequor
 40 Undaque non udo sub pede summa fuit.
 Si tibi tale fretum quondam, Leandre, fuisset, p. 144
 Non foret angustae mors tua crimen aquae.
 Tum neque se pandi possunt delphines in auras
 Tollere : conantes dura coercet hiems.
 Et quamvis Boreas iactatis insonet alis, 152 I. 5
 Fluctus in obsesso gurgite nullus erit,
 Inclusaeque gelu stabunt, ut marmore puppes,
 Nec poterit rigidas findere remus aquas.
 Vidimus in glacie pisces haerere ligatos,
 50 Sed pars ex illis tunc quoque viva fuit.

A chance like this brings the wandering tribes of the North across the Danube to depopulate the land.

- Sive igitur nimii Boreae vis saeva marinas,
 Sive redundatas flumine cogit aquas,
 Protinus, aequato siccis Aquilonibus Histro,
 Invehitur celeri barbarus hostis equo:
 Hostis equo pollens longeque volante sagitta 116
 Vicinam late depopulatur humum.
 Diffugiunt alii, nullisque tuentibus agros 125
 Incustoditae diripiuntur opes:
 Ruris opes parvae, pecus et stridentia plaustra,
 60 Et quas divitias incola pauper habet.

Pars agitur vinctis post tergum capta lacertis,
 Respiens frustra rura laremque suum:
 Pars cadit hamatis misere confixa sagittis:
 Nam volucris ferro tinctile virus inest. 107 c
 Quae nequeunt secum ferre aut abducere, perdunt,
 Et cremat insontes hostica flamma casas.

Even in peace there is no security—the whole is a bare bleak country without culture.

Tunc quoque, quum pax est, trepidant formidine 111
 Nec quisquam presso vomere sulcat humum.
 Aut videt, aut metuit locus hic, quem non videt,
 70 Cessat iners rigido terra relicta situ. [hostem:
 Non hic pampinea dulcis latet uva sub umbra,
 Nec cumulant altos fervida musta lacus.
 Poma negat regio: nec haberet Acontius, in quo
 Scriberet hic dominae verba legenda suae.
 Aspiceres nudos sine fronde, sine arbore, campos:
 Heu loca felici non adeunda viro! 107 d
 Ergo tam late pateat quum maximus orbis,
 Haec est in poenam terra reperta meam?

XXXII.

ELEGY ON TIBULLUS.

Oh! weep for Adonais! though our tears
Thaw not the frost which binds so dear a head. — SHELLEY.

(AMORES, III. 9.)

Tibullus is dead. Love and beauty mourn.

- MEMNONA si mater, mater ploravit Achillem,
Et tangunt magnas tristia fata deas,
Flebilis indignos, Elegeia; solve capillos.
Ah! nimis ex vero nunc tibi nomen erit! 107
Ille tui vates operis, tua fama, Tibullus
Ardet in exstructo, corpus inane, rogo.
Ecce, puer Veneris fert eversamque pharetram
Et fractos arcus et sine luce facem.
Aspice, demissis ut eat miserabilis alis,
10 Pectoraque infesta tundat aperta manu.
Excipiunt lacrimas sparsi per colla capilli,
Oraque singultu concutiente sonant.
Fratris in Aeneae sic illum funere dicunt
Egressum tectis, pulcher Iule, tuis. 123
Nec minus est confusa Venus moriente Tibullo,
Quam iuveni rupit quum ferus inguen aper.

And yet we poets are called sacred, as if death had any reverence for such a name. But though the poet dies his work lives on, and they of whom he sings share his immortality.

- At sacri vates et divum cura vocamur!
Sunt etiam, qui nos numen habere putent!
Scilicet omne sacrum mors importuna profanat :
20 Omnibus obscuras inicit illa manus. 106 a
Quid pater Ismario, quid mater profuit Orpheo?
Carmine quid victas obstupuisse feras?
Aelinon in silvis idem pater, aelinon, altis
Dicitur invita concinuisse lyra.

- Adice Maeoniden, a quo, ceu fonte perenni,
 Vatum Pieris ora rigan- tur aquis.
 Hunc quoque summa dies nigro submersit Averno:
 Diffugiunt avidos carmina sola rogos.
 Durat opus vatum, Troiani fama laboris,
 30 Tardaque nocturno tela retexta dolo:
 Sic Nemesis longum, sic Delia nomen habebunt,
 Altera cura recens, altera primus amor.

*What good is there in sacrifice, or in chastity, when good as well as evil
 are hurried off by the same fate?*

- Quid vos sacra iuvant? quid nunc Aegyptia prosunt
 Sistra? quid in vacuo secubuisse toro? 140
 Quum rapiant mala fata bogos,... ignoscite fasso...
 Sollicitor nullos esse putare deos.
 Vive pius, moriere: pius cole sacra, colentem *p. 147*
 Mors gravis a templis in cava busta trahet.
 Carminibus confide bonis: iacet, ecce, Tibullus:
 40 Vix manet e toto parva quod urna capit.
 Tene, sacer vates, flammae rapuere rogaes,
 Pectoribus pasci nec timuere tuis? 119
 Aurea sanctorum potuissent templa deorum
 Urere, quae tantum sustinere nefas.
 Avertit vultus Erycis quae possidet arces.
 Sunt quoque, qui lacrimas continuasse negant.

*We have this consolation, that he did not die in a foreign land; his loved
 ones were round his death-bed.*

- Sed tamen hoc melius, quam si Phaeacia tellus
 Ignotum vili supposuisset humo. *p. 144. B. III.*
 Hinc certe madidos fugientis pressit ocellos *p. 147*
 50 Mater, et in cineres ultima dona tulit:
 Hinc soror in partem misera cum matre doloris
 Venit, inornatas dilaniata comas:
 Cumque tuis sua iunxerunt Nemesisque priorque
 Oscula, nec solos destituere rogos.
 Delia descendens "felicis" inquit "amata
 Sum tibi: vixisti, dum tuus ignis eram." 107
 Cui Nemesis "quid" ait "tibi sunt mea damna 108
 Me tenuit moriens deficiente manu." [dolori?

And now, if there is any world beyond this, his brother poets will welcome him there.

Si tamen e nobis aliquid nisi nomen et umbra
 60 Restat, in Elysia valle Tibullus erit.
 Obvius huic venias, hederæ iuvenalia cinctus 106 a
 Tempora, cum Calvo, docte Catulle, tuo : 100
 Tu quoque, si falsum est temerati crimen amici,
 Sanguinis atque animæ prodige Galle tuæ. 119. r
 His comes umbra tua est: siqua est modo corporis 106. r
 Auxisti numeros, culte Tibulle, pios. [umbra,
 Ossa quieta, precor, tuta requiescite in urna,
 Et sit humus cineri non onerosa tuo!



NOTES.

I.

CERES AND PROSERPINE.

THE worship of Ceres at Rome was plainly, from the native name, of Italian origin. But the identification of Ceres with the Greek Demeter, and the early grouping together of Ceres, Liber, and Libera (= Gk. Persephone or *Kópn*), to whom the so-called temple of Ceres was really dedicated, point to very early Greek influence. Tradition relates that, when the city was harassed by famine, during the wars that followed the expulsion of the Tarquins, the Sibylline books were consulted, and, in accordance with their directions, a temple was dedicated, corn was imported from Magna Graecia and from Sicily, and with it the Greek cultus of Demeter. The priestesses of the temple were Greeks (from Naples or Velia), and all the names of sacred implements, etc., were Greek. (Cicero, *Pro Balbo*, 24 : 55.)

The story that follows is Greek, but is especially connected with the worship of Demeter in Sicily, where she had two famous shrines, at Henna and at Catana. It was from Henna probably that the *cultus* was introduced to Rome, and it is at Henna that the first scene of the story is laid. (For the traditional respect for these shrines see Cicero, c. Verr., V. 72 : 187. "Ceres et Libera, quarum sacra P. R. a Graecis adscita et accepta tanta religione et publice et privatim tuetur, non ut ab illis huc adlata, sed ut ceteris hinc tradita esse videantur: quae ab isto uno sic polluta ac violata sunt ut simulacrum Cereris . . . alterum Henna ex sua sede ac domo sustulerit," etc.)

The meaning of the story seems plain—it has been called "The Myth of the Buried Seed-corn." The earth swallows up the grain which must remain through the winter in the ground before the golden harvest can again gladden the goddess's eyes.

1. **Tribus scopulis.** Pelorus at the north-east, Pachynum at the south-east, and Lilybaeum at the west angle. See l. 49.
2. **Nomen.** Trinacria, from *τρεῖς ἄκραι*. *Trinacris* is an adjective.
3. **Grata Cereri.** Sicily was thought by the ancients to be the native country of wheat. For its value to the Romans as a store-house of corn, see Cicero, Verr. II. 1—3; it is, "Rei frumentariae subsidium, cella penaria, nutrix plebis Romanae." In Verr. IV. 48, he says: "Vetus est opinio, insulam Siciliam totam esse Cereri et Liberae consecratam."

4. **Henna.** For a description of the place, see Cicero, Verr. IV. 48. It was an important town in the very centre of Sicily ("Locus, quod in media est insula situs, umbilicus Siciliae nominatur"), on a high hill, with a table land of about three miles, well watered, falling off into the plain in steep precipices. Around it are several woods and lakes, with banks covered with flowers. The scene of the abduction of Proserpine was traditionally laid by one of these lakelets, called Pergus, about five miles from Henna, surrounded by precipitous hills. Pluto is said to have sprung out from a grotto by the side of the lake.
5. **Arethusa.** See Cicero, Verr. IV. 52. A copious spring of fresh water on the island of Ortygia, at Syracuse. It was fabled that its nymph had escaped under the sea from Elis, pursued by the river god Alpheus. See Ovid, Metamorphoses, V. 592, and Shelley's poem *Arethusa*.
The matron-goddesses alone had gone to the feast—so Proserpine was left alone with her maiden companions.
- Caelestum**, some I-words, especially those in *ans, ens*, drop the *i* in the gen. plur.
6. **Flava.** The epithet is taken from the colour of the ripe corn.
7. **Consuetis puellis**, with an epithet the preposition *ab* (of the agent) is sometimes omitted. *Ut erat*, just as she was, *i.e.* without preparation.
8. **Sua.** As consecrated to her. See note on l. 3.
11. Cf. the description of Paradise in Milton's *Paradise Lost*, IV. 246—48:

The flowery lap
 Of some irriguous valley spread her store,
 Flowers of all hues.
15. **Prolectat**, allures them *on* (*pro*, forward).
16. **Et non.** The negative forms one word with **sentitur**, "is unfelt."
18. **Gremium**, the lap, formed by the closed hands against the chest; **sinus**, the loose fold of the tunic held apron-wise.
21. **Hyacinthe**, the figure called apostrophe, where the subject is personified and used in the second person instead of the third. It adds life to the picture. There may be an allusion to the transformation of Hyacinthus, a favourite of Apollo.
22. **Rorem**, sc. **marinum**, rosemary, from the whiteness of the under side of the leaf, which, as the plant grows near the sea, has been attributed to the sea air.
24. The flowers of the greatest delicacy. For this list of flowers, cf. Shelley's *Sensitive Plant*, Part I.
28. **Caeruleis**. Apparently the blue of blue steel, a colour of mourning, and suited to the grim Pluto. **Patruus**. Proserpine was daughter of Jupiter and Ceres. See below, 153.
30. **-que** is transferred to this place by a poetical license. Generally when this is the case, the word to which it is attached is common to the two words or clauses coupled by it; *e.g.*, Tibullus, I. 3, 56:

Messalam terra dum sequiturque mari.

In any case the word to which it is transposed must be a leading word in the line. It is usually the verb.

31. **Panditur**, *i.e.*, through the earth, as is shown by what follows. In the *Metamorphoses*, Pluto carries the girl through Palici to Ortygia before he descends. So Cicero, *Verr.* IV. 48: "Non longe a Syracusis penetrasse sub terras." The steeds of the infernal king are unused to the light.
33. **Aequales**, playmates. What is the literal meaning?
34. **Tua dona**, presents intended for you.
37. Returning from the banquet, l. 5.
39. In what case is **quales**, and why?
41. **Sua**, corresponds to **vitulo**, which, though not the subject, is the prominent word in the sentence. See L. Gr. 145 a.
42. **Nec...et**, the Greek *ὅτε...τε*. Take the *non* in *nec* with *retinet*.
47. Apparently an inconsistency; the car (l. 28) would leave different traces.
48. **Sues**. Swine were sacrificed to Ceres, not oxen. The former trample down the corn, the latter help to plough the land to receive it. Cf. *Fasti*, IV. 414 (just before the story):

Bos aret; ignavam sacrificare suem.

52. **Ales**, the nightingale. **Ityn**, son of Tereus and Procne, whom the latter slew to revenge herself for her husband's infidelity with Philomela.
57. **Vidisset**, the conditional with omitted *si*. Cf. Virgil:

Partem opere in tanto, sineret dolor, Icare haberes.

The *an*, which asks an alternative question, = or was it (that)—? It is generally explained by the omission of *incertum*—(*incertum*) *pastorem*, an arva colentem, Madvig, § 453, obs. I. So Trist. IV. 4, 63, *dubium pius an sceleratus Orestes*.

- 59, 60. So the very dead of night.
61. The fires of Aetna were accounted for in the old mythologies by the belief that under it was buried a fire-breathing giant, Typhoeus, whom Jove killed with a thunderbolt. For the legend, cf. Cicero, *Verr.* IV. 48: "Quam quum investigare et conquerere Ceres vellet, dicitur inflammasse taedas iis ignibus qui ex Aetnae vertice erumpunt." **Anhelatis**, breathed out.
64. Note how all the incidents have some reference to the rites of Ceres-worship.
69. **Syrtes** (*σῦρτες*), dangerous sandbanks on the coast of Africa (modern Tuhis). The geographical order is confused: some have supposed that this is another sandbank, on the coast of Sicily. **Zanolaea**, on the Messina side. **Zancle** was an old name of Messina, from the shape of the harbour, which is that of a sickle (*ζῆγκλον*). **Nisael**, a not uncommon confusion. Scylla, the sea-monster, alluded to here, is a different character from Scylla, daughter of Nisus, king of Megara (a kind of Greek Dalilah), who, to please her lover, cut off the purple lock of her father's hair on which his life depended.

71. **Bimarem**, a stock epithet of Corinth, placed between the Saronic and the Corinthian gulfs.
 74. **Triste**, a rock near Eleusis, called 'Αγέλαστος. **Cecropidae**, the Athenians.
 75. **Sub love**, in the open air.
 78. **Hoc**, other MSS. read *haec* or *hic*. **Hoc** is more likely to have been corrected into these, and, therefore, is probably the true reading.
 79. **Ille**, Celeus. **Mora**, blackberries.
 83. A very tender touch : she cannot resist the appeal to motherly feeling.
 85. **Urget**. The use of the indicative with *quamvis* is confined to poetry.
 87. **Anum**, a bold ellipsis for *se anum esse* : we might say, "She had feigned the old woman." **Mitra** was, like the Scotch *coif*, the sign of matronhood.
 91, 92. The **gutta** corresponds to tears in mortals. Cf. Euripides, Hipp. 1396 :

ὄρω · κατ' ὄσσαν δ' οὐ θέμις βαλεῖν δάκρυ.

So Homer's Iliad, V. 339 :

ῥέε δ' ἄμβροτον αἶμα θεοῖο,
 ἰχώρ, οἷός περ τε ῥέει μακάρεσσι θεοῖσιν.

and Milton, Paradise Lost, I. 620 :

Thrice, in spite of scorn,
 Tears, such as angels weep, burst forth.

95. **Sic**, on this condition (*i.e.*, that you rise). As you wish your daughter to be safe, rise, etc.
 97. **Qua**, the adjuration by which—
 100. **Malis**. It seems best to take this as an ablative of cause, the *in* of *invigilo* being intensive. It might possibly be a dative.
 106. The mystic rites involved a fast like the Mohammedan Ramazan, which ended at nightfall. This is another of the touches to account for existing customs ; there is nothing in the story to explain **imprudens**, or to give any reason why she should not break her fast. The poet must have understood that there was a vow not to eat.
 115. **Liquefacta**, curds mashed up with milk, so as to form a soft pulp.
 117. Compare this with the story as told in the Metamorphoses. (Stories from Ovid, IX. 62, foll.)
 120. **Triptolemus** was associated with Ceres in her worship. There was an image of him at Henna, in the open space before the temple. (Cicero, Verr. IV. 49.)
 121. The number three is always connected with charms among the Greeks and Romans. So, to avert the anger of the gods at a proud speech,

τρίς εἰς ἔμην ἔπνυσα κόλπον.—Theocritus.

124. The idea of the purging by fire arises probably from the refining of precious metals. Mr. Paley compares the burning of Hercules on Mount Ceta before he could be admitted to the council of the gods.
125. Join *stulte pia*.
127. Motherly affection, your motive, cannot be *scelerata*, though the nullifying of my gift is.
129. Evidently a legend of the introduction of agriculture from Sicily into Greece.
131. *Nubem*. Like the gods in the Iliad, she makes herself invisible with this cloudy veil. *Dracones*, used for the dragon-car, just as *equos* for an ordinary chariot.
133. *Piraea*, *neut. plur.* An unusual form—due, perhaps, to the two harbours which were included in Piraeus. The ordinary Latin form is *Piraeus*, m.
134. *i.e.*, the shore of the Peloponnesus. The *Ionian* sea below is from the direction the sea off *Ionia*, not that which washes the west coast of Acarnania and Epirus. *Icarium*, the northern part of the *Ægean*. See below, the story of "The Flying Man." (No. VI.)
138. *Alta*, *i.e.*, sublimis,—in her winged car.
139. *Erratas*. The accusative is often put with verbs of motion to denote the space traversed; this accusative will naturally become the subject to the passive verb. (So the accusative of duration of time becomes the subject of the passive: *vigilare noctem*, makes *nox vigilata*. Cf. IX. 163:.) With *erro*, this construction is only found in the passive participle. Milton has imitated the construction, *Paradise Lost*, IV. 234:

Runs diverse, wandering many a famous realm.
141. *i.e.*, those which in that latitude never set. See l. 144.
143. *Parrhasides*, the two bears, Major and Minor, from Callisto or Helice, turned into the greater bear. *Parrhasia* is an old name of Arcadia.
150. *Tertia*. The others were the earth and sky (Jupiter) and the sea (Neptune).
155. I have only found out the wrongful cause of my loss; I know not where my daughter is. The thief retains his ill-gotten prize.
159. If the giants had succeeded in their attempt to dethrone the gods, I could have met no harsher fate.
161. I am anxious only for restitution; the offence and insult may go unpunished.
168. *Stat*, of a fixed resolution. So Virgil, *Aen.* II. 750:

Stat casus renovare omnes.

So *sedeo*, *ibid.* IV. 15.
171. *Caduceifer*, Mercury, herald of the gods, from the wand which he bore (*Caduceus*).
173. According to the Homeric Hymns, Pluto, knowing the law of the Fates, that no one could return from Tartarus who had eaten food there, had himself put this food in her way. Here, again, there is probably an allusion to the fasts of the *Mystae*.

174. **Punica poma**, pomegranates.
 178. **Taenarum**, at the southern extremity of Peloponnesus, was one of the numerous descents to Tartarus. Cf. Virgil, Georg. IV. 467:
 Taenarias etiam fauces, alta ostia Ditis.
 179. **Factura fuit**. This periphrasis for *fecisset* is to be noted; it is the one from which the oblique forms are all constructed, e.g., *facturam fuisse*, or *factura fuisset*.
 183. **Cessatis**, one of a goodly number of intransitive verbs of the first conjugation which have a passive participle. Cf. **erratas**, above, 139, **clamata**, 35. So Horace, *regnata Phalanto rura* (Odes, II. 6, 12); *triumphatae gentes* (Virgil).

II.—IV.

ARIADNE.

THIS and the two following extracts, though taken from different works, form a definite sequence. Ariadne, daughter of Minos, king of Crete, has helped Theseus to conquer the Minotaur, by giving him a clew to the maze in which the monster was hid, and, being in love with him, has fled in his company. They put in for the night to the island of Dia, and Theseus on the next morning treacherously sails away, leaving the poor girl alone. The first extract is part of an epistle which she is supposed to write on the day when she discovers his perfidy.

The name Dia, which belonged properly to a small island off the north coast of Crete, was also a poetical name for Naxos, one of the largest of the Cyclades. It may have been this fact which led to the further legend which is recounted in the next extract, how Ariadne, lorn of Theseus, becomes the bride of Bacchus; for Naxos was the home of the Bacchic worship. As the completion of the legend she is raised to share in Bacchus' divine honours, and as the Cretan Crown becomes one of the signs of the heavens.

II.

ARIADNE'S LAMENT.

1. **Illo**, sc. *Diae*.
4. **Per facinus**, criminally.
5. Describing apparently the early dawn, or the hour that precedes it, when the night is at its coldest, and the birds, half-awake, begin to stir in their nests. **Pruina** hints that it is autumn.
7. A beautifully descriptive line—But half-awake, with all the languor of sleep still on me.
A somno = after, as the *result* of.
8. **Semisupina**, on my side, lit., half on my back, describes the motion of a person thus groping about on waking. Cf. Chaucer:

Ryght in the dawenyng awaketh shee,
 And gropeth in the bed, and fonde ryghte noghte.

9. **Nullus erat**, he was nowhere there.
14. **E somno**, after, denoting *change* from. (See note on l. 7.) "All dishevelled as it naturally was when I had been sleeping."
17. **Utroque** = et huc et illuc.
20. The holowe rockes answerde her agayne.—CHAUCER.
21. Her voice each time was echoed.
24. **Adesus**, fretted; the rock is part of the mountain which overhangs the sea.
27. **Usa sum**, "I have found."
29. **Putarem**. The first person, in agreement with quae, is peculiar; you would expect the third,—like one who, etc.
31. **Illo**, sc. dolore.
34. Its number of passengers is incomplete; there is one left:
Thy barge hath not al thy meyny ynne.—CHAUCER.
35. **Quod voci deerat**, the place of my failing voice.
41. Till now grief had been too much for tears, but at last the full meaning of it all dawned upon me, and the tears welled forth. The following lines depict very beautifully the different forms of her despair.
48. **Quam, tam**, generally used with adjectives.
49. **Acceperat, exhibiturus**. "*Exhibere* est in publicum producere." Here it is used of producing, when called upon, that which has been left with you as a deposit, so that you are responsible for its safe keeping.
51. **Pro te**, the only substitute that I have.
53. "Thou bedde," quoth she, "that haste receyved twoo,
Thou shalt answer of twoo, and not of oon,
Where ys the gretter parte away ygoon?"—CHAUCER.
60. **Ambiguas**, hazardous, perilous.
65. **Centum per urbes**. Homer, Iliad, II. 649. Κρήτην ἑκατ' ἑκατολίην. In the Odyssey (XIX. 174) the number is given as ninety.
66. The legend represents Rhea, wife of Kronos, as having been sent to Crete in order to save her child from his father, who had eaten up his other children.
67. **Regnata**. See note on l. 183.
69. **Tecto recurvo**, the labyrinth. Ariadne had given Theseus a clew of thread to fix on the wall, and so retrace his steps.
73. **Vivis**, suddenly addressing herself, if this is the right reading. It is more vigorous than the alternative *vivit*.
75. (O si) **me mactasses** (eadem) **clava qua fratrem** (mactasti): (tunc enim) **fides quam dederas morte soluta esset**, i.e., one being dead, there is an end to it.
77. Not my particular sufferings; but the general danger of such exposure.

III.

ARIADNE AT NAXOS.

1. **Gnosis**, Cretan, from *Gnosus*, the chief town of Crete, on the northern side of the island. *Gnosis*, *Gnosias*, *Cressa*, are all of them used as names for Ariadne. For *Dia*, see introductory note to last extract.
3. **Recincta**, loose, *ungirt*.
4. **Croceas**. The word suggests both colour and perfume. Light golden hair, naturally rare in Italy, was deemed a great beauty by the Romans.
5. **Ad undas**, not *undis*, because the waves are deaf, and unaffected by the cry. Note the accusative *Thesea*: her cry was "cruel Theseus."
12. **Attonita**, often used of the overpowering effect of Bacchic frenzy. The cymbals and the noise attest the Eastern origin of Bacchus-worship.
13. **Excidit**, *i.e.*, *mente*, she swooned. **Rupit**, she was unable to finish her speech.
15. **Mimallonides**, Bacchantes. Derivation unknown; it may very well mean empty babblers, chattering.
18. He can hardly keep his seat, and clings on by the mane.
19. **Bacchae**, etc., a second branch of the *dum* clause, not the apodosis to it. Whilst he is chasing the Bacchanals, and they alternately run away and attack him.
24. **Tigribus**. Bacchus was represented as an Eastern conqueror, and such animals were always reckoned in his train.
25. Theseus is forgotten in her fright.
29. **Cura**, guardian. So in the Epistle of Penelope to Ulysses, Eumaeus is "*immundae cura fidelis harae*" the guardian of the sty.

The best commentary on this extract is Titian's glorious picture in our National Gallery, which Charles Lamb thus describes:—"Precipitous, with his reeling satyr rout about him, re-peopling and re-illuminating suddenly the waste places, drunk with a new fury beyond the grape, Bacchus, born in fire, fire-like flings himself at the Cretan. This is the time present. . . . But from the depths of the imaginative spirit Titian has recalled past time, and laid it contributory with the present to one simultaneous effect. With the desert all ringing with the mad cymbals of his followers, made lueid with the presence and new offers of a god—as if unconscious of Bacchus, or but idly casting her eyes as upon some unconcerning pageant—her soul undistracted from Theseus, Ariadne is still pacing the solitary shore in as much heart silence, and in almost the same local solitude, with which she awoke at daybreak to catch the forlorn last glances of the sail that bore away the Athenian."—*Essays of Elia*.

IV.

THE CRETAN CROWN.

2. **Legenda**, to gather up, from which primitive sense all the meanings of *lego* may be deduced. He was to unwind the ball of thread as he went into the labyrinth, and to gather it again as he came out, so securing his exit by the same path by which he entered.
3. **Rustica**, simpleton that I was. A city dame is used to such changes of lovers.
5. **Depexis crinibus**, straight-haired, not Negroes, but Asiatic Indians.
8. Note the parallel to the story of Hercules and Deianira.—Stories from Ovid, XII.
9. **Litore**. The scene is not indicated. It is evidently the poet's intention to make it as far as possible a repetition of Theseus' desertion; hence, **similes, iterum**; so the scene is probably still Naxos.
14. **Abūt**. In compounds of *eo*, the last syllable of 3. sing. perf. is not unfrequently made long. The licence probably arises from the habit of counting it a long syllable when contracted; as—"Magnus civis obit et formidatus Othoni."
In the present case, the natural pause upon the syllable may be sufficient to lengthen it.
18. That I had been left to my fate, to starve and die.
22. As we say, "to my sorrow."
26. Again the same words, which I used of Theseus, almost unconsciously return to my lips.
29. **-que**, does not carry on the *ne*, but repeats the negative clause in a positive form. Let me suffer in silence and unknown; for if my fortunes are known people will say, "it must be her own fault." The first *ne* is prohibitive, the second final.
31. **Thesea**. Which of the two accusatives is this, subject or object? *i.e.*, what is the passive of *Thesea hoc celo*?
33. Of course ironical. A fair complexion, and light, or golden hair, being a rarity, would naturally be sought after as a great beauty among a race of brunettes, just as we Northern races are often struck by the raven hair and jet black eyes of a Southern face. But Ariadne has no fear that her rival will surpass her in beauty according to this standard. She doubts not the Indian maiden is so black as to soil the hands of the consort who embraces her (**amplexus inquinat illa tuos**), as if the colour would come off. Mr. Paley points out that the Roman equivalent of *rouge* is *creta*. A person who is "painted" has a *quaesitus candor* (Propert., iv. 24, 8), so that **fusca** and **candida** practically = *plain* and *pretty*. Cf. Heroid. XV. 35, where Sappho says:

Candida si non sum, placuit Cepheia Perseæ
Andromede patriae fusca colore suae.

40. **Tua.** Bacchus, or Liber, was always represented with horns, an emblem of strength, the bull being also one of physical growth. **Matrem**, Pasiphae, an allusion to the origin of the Minotaur.
43. Eur. Bacchae, 2 :

Διόνυσος δὲ τίκτει ποθ' ἢ Κάδμου κόρη
Σιμέλη λοχευθεῖσ' ἀστραπηφόρῳ πυρὶ.

53. **Libera**, the goddess of agriculture in Italian mythology, has plainly nothing to do with the Greek story of Ariadne. See Introduction to I.

It is worth while to note that in Homer's version of the story, Ariadne was slain by Artemis in Dia (*i.e.*, she died in childbirth), **Διόνυσου μαρτυρήσιν**, because, as is said, they had profaned a grotto sacred to him. *Odyssey*, XI. 321—325.

V.

THE WIFE'S MISTAKE.

THIS story is much more fully given in the *Metamorphoses* (VII. 394, etc. *Stories from Ovid*, XVII.). There Cephalus tells of a double gift which he received from his wife at their marriage—a hound of fleetness unsurpassed, and an unerring spear. It is with this spear that Procris is slain. The origin of this gift, received by Procris from Artemis, is explained in the earlier and fuller version of the myth, which is stated and discussed by Mr. Max Müller in his *Essay on Comparative Mythology*. (Chips from a German Workshop, ii. 86.) He sees in it one of the numerous solar myths. Procris is the dewdrop, which even in the deep thicket the sun's unerring ray finds out and dries up.

1. **Hymetti.** Cf. Max Müller, *u.s.*, p. 88. For Attica, the sun would rise a brilliant head over Mt. Hymettus.
- Florentis.** Hymettus was famed for its honey.
6. **Culta**, the pine (probably the stone-pine), grown in gardens, to distinguish it from the larger variety, the *pinus sylvestris*. Cf. Virgil :
- Fraxinus in silvis pulcherrima, pinus in hortis.—ECL. vii. 65.
7. Explains what makes it "**grata quies**," a grateful resting-place.
16. **Excidit.** See III. 13, and note.
18. So again, *Fasti*, VI. 149 :

Quid faceret? color oris erat qui frondibus olim
Esse solet seris, quas nova laesit hiems.

This and the following lines show the meaning of *pallor*: in an Italian complexion it is the sickly greenish hue of a bilious face. It is compared to withered vine leaves, unripe cornel-berries, or faded box-leaves. (*Martial*, xii. 32, 8, quoted by Mr. Paley, *Fasti*, *u.s.*). Cf. IV. 33 and note.

19. **Cydonia**, quinces.
21. **Rediit**, IV. 14, lengthened in arsis.
24. The thyrsus itself is looked on as the cause of excitement, or is put for it.
27. **Male sana**, a modified form of *insana*; so we have *male gratus* for *ingratus*. To be noted by young versifiers.
31. If her husband is untrue, it would be better not to know it. Cf. Othello's Speech, Act III., Sc. iii. 342 :

He that is robbed, not wanting what is stolen,
Let him not know't, and he's not robb'd at all.

35. **Corporis**, *i.e.*, where he had lain on a former day.
36. Her very robe, with all its folds, betrayed the beating of her heart.
37. **Tenuēs**. What is called a *proleptic* or anticipatory predicate = *ita contraxerat ut tenuēs essent*.—So *maduere graves*. Stories from Ovid, VI. 67. Cf. Macbeth, Act III., Sc. iv. 77 :

Ere human statute purg'd the gentle weal.

- i.e.*, into gentleness. **Contraho**, shorten.
39. **Cyllenia**, *i.e.*, of Mercury. In the *Metamorphoses* he is the son of Aeolus.
 40. **Pulsat**, splashes.
 43. **Iucundus**, amusing.
 52. **Hic locus**, *i.e.*, this heart of mine.
 54. **S. T. T. L.** (*sit tibi terra levis*) is a not uncommon inscription on tombstones.
 55. **Nomine**, an allusion to Aura, the supposed rival.

VI.

THE FLYING MAN.

ACCORDING to the legend, Daedalus was an Athenian skilled in all manner of handicraftsmanship, who, in consequence of a murder that he had committed, fled to Crete, and found there a refuge with King Minos, who purified him from his crime. But Minos found him too useful to wish to part with him, and hence the situation in our story.

Some have supposed the story to be a tradition of the first invention of sails, but this seems far-fetched.

1. He had built the famous labyrinth in which the Minotaur was confined. This labyrinth, however, is a fiction; the description of it is copied from an Egyptian one.
3. Minos, king of Crete, who first set up a naval power, and cleared the Aegean of pirates (Thucyd. I. 4). and who, according to the legend of Theseus, made even Athens tributary, appears to have been one of the earliest Greek lawgivers. The

- Cretans traced their institutions to him, and Lycurgus is said to have copied many of his laws. This character will account for his being made one of the judges of the Shades in Hades, and for the epithet *justissime*.
4. He who died and was buried away from his home was cut off from the sacred rites of his family, and from the worship paid to the Manes of its deceased members.
12. You have matter to test your ingenuity upon.
17. It is no proud presumption or curiosity that prompts the step ; it is my only way of escape, and I must use it ; be it by heaven or by hell, it is all the same, I will try my best.
20. The apodosis is wanting, the speech not being completed.
23. The wing is like a bank of oars, each feather corresponding to a single blade ; the feathers are fastened by canvas, and the quill-ends cemented together with wax.
31. **Non potuit**, sc. claudere.
33. **Virgo Tegeaea**, Callisto, daughter of Lycaon, king of Arcadia, changed into the *Bear* ; **Bootes**, a neighbouring constellation, which is at some distance from Orion ; but Ovid's only object is to mention some of the leading stars. "Do not," he means, "soar too high."
37. **Vicino sole**, with the sun too near us.
40. **Mobilis**, not an idle epithet ; the moisture will soon make them other than *mobiles*.
42. **Secunda**, to follow the gale, to go with the wind. So, as a following breeze wafts you on your way, **Secunda aura** = javouring breeze.
44. Why *aves* ?
48. For the reader, an omen of a coming disaster.
57. **Calymne**, an island of some size off the coast of Caria, between Leros and Cos. It is doubtful whether the description in the text ever applied to it ; it is mountainous and bare. It produces excellent honey, by which Ovid characterizes it in the corresponding passage in the *Metamorphoses*, VIII. 222, "Fecundaque melle Calymne."
- Astypalaea**, an island consisting of two rocky heights joined by an isthmus, and forming two large bays, north and south. On the south side are a number of little islets, to which the poet alludes in this line. The geography is ornamental.
62. The wings have fallen off, and his mere arms have no purchase on the air. The lines that follow are very graphic : not a word is lost.
64. A sudden darkness (of despair) came over him.
72. The Icarian Sea is the part of the Aegean off Caria.

VII.

IPHIGENIA.

THIS story is very prettily introduced. Ovid is writing to Cotta, one of the friends at Rome, who had been faithful to him under the Emperor's disfavour, and is thanking them for their continued fidelity. Such friendship, he says, he could not but make known to those around him :

Hic quoque Sauromatae jam vos novere. Getaeque,
Et tales animos barbara turba probat.

And whilst he was singing their praises, a native, who was present, joined in, and capped the story with a

Nos quoque amicitiae nomen bene novimus, hospes,

and told the tale of Orestes and Pylades and their mutual devotion.

1. **Tauros**, the modern Crimea, which early received Greek settlements, chiefly from Miletus. It may well be that the story of Iphigenia in Tauris contains traditions of the customs, etc., which the Greeks found there on their first coming among the Scythians. These Greek settlements afterwards became a part of Mithradates' kingdom.
2. **Non ita** belongs to **longe**.
4. According to some accounts it was Iphigenia herself that was worshipped; so that Iphigenia is really another form of Artemis. The reality of the *cultus* is plain from the next line, where Ovid describes an actually existing temple.
7. **Caeleste**, what at Ephesus was called *τὸ διόνερον*, an image that had fallen from heaven, probably some meteoric stone to which a superstitious awe was attached.
9. Join **natura saxi**.
13. **Sacrifici**. The genitive of nouns in -ius and -ium is properly formed in *i*; the resolved form in -ii is found in prose and in elegiac verse, but Terence, Virgil and Horace prefer *i*. Cf. Horace's "Vis consili expers mole ruit sua."
14. In Euripides it is only *Greek* strangers, but that is probably to heighten the contrast.
17. This touch is wanted to fit in the story with that of Iphigenia herself sacrificed at Aulis, but carried away at the last moment. See the beautiful description in Mr. Tennyson's *Dream of Fair Women*.
18. Join **nescio quam**—**nescio** does not affect the construction. Note the Greek acc. *Iphigeniam*.

26. Pylades and Orestes are the David and Jonathan of classic story.
27. As the goddess of the moon, Diana was identified with Hecate, or Trivia, the guardian of the cross-roads.
33. **Non ego**, the cruelty is not mine.
37. **Pia**, with special reference to **patriae**, which waked the old feeling of affection.
43. This was the only thing they ever quarrelled about.
43. **Exarat**: with the *stilus* on wax, this would be literally true.
47. Note the construction of *litteras dare*. It is given to the messenger, or postman, *for* (**ad**, to be carried to) the person to whom it is addressed.
49. According to the Lacedaemonians this image existed at Sparta, and was worshipped there as Artemis Orthia. But there was also an Attic form of the legend, which represented Iphigenia as daughter of Theseus, and which claimed the image for the Attic town of Brauron, near Marathon, where there seem to have been in early times human sacrifices to Artemis.

The story is prettily told. The maidenly shrinking of Iphigenia from bloodshed, her readiness to spare one of the lives, the simple statement of the friends' one quarrel—in all these no words are lost, but the impression is none the less fully produced.

VIII.

ARION.

- 1—10. There are several classic legends that celebrate in exaggerated language the power of music over teachable spirits, with this in common, that there are depths of passion or greed in human hearts inaccessible to that which is potent over brute natures. It is to this contrast that the first ten lines of this story point. Compare with them the song in Shakespeare's *Henry VIII.* iii. 1. "Orpheus with his lute made trees," etc.—and Horace, *Od.* I. 12.
4. **Restitit**, the charm of the music overcame its fear. Cf. Isaiah xi. 6.
7. The chattering crow with the bird of silence and wisdom.
10. **Fraternis**, *i.e.*, Apollinis.
12. **Ausonis**, applied to the southern part of Italy, where the Greek colonies chiefly were. It was, strictly speaking, the centre, inland from the Campanian coast. **Inde**, from Tarentum to Lesbos.
14. Join **quaesitas arte**, the earnings of his skill.
19. **Quid tibi**, what hast thou to do with the sword? the tiller is thy place. The ship without steersman is **dubia**.

- 23 and following. Compare the account of Apollo in the contest before Midas (Stories from Ovid, XV. 81 and foll.) :

Ille caput flavum laurò Parnaside vinctus
Verrit humum Tyrio saturata murice palla,
Distinctamque fidem gemmis, et dentibus Indis
Sustinet a laeva ; tenuit manus altera plectrum :
Artificis status ipse fuit.

27. Order—veluti olor trajectus canentia tempora dura pinna, etc.
28. Cf. Tennyson's The Dying Swan :

The wild swan's death hymn took the soul
Of that waste place with joy
Hidden in sorrow.

"From great antiquity, and before the melody of the Syrens, the musical note of swans hath been commended, and that they sing most sweetly before their death hath been the affirmation of many Latins, and hath not wanted assertors almost from every nation." Sir Thomas Browne's Popular Delusions, iii. 27. The origin of this fancy is unknown.

33. **Pretium**, in apposition with an accusative of kindred meaning understood after *cantat*.

IX.

JASON AND MEDEA.

THIS letter of Medea to Jason is a remonstrance on his marriage with Creusa, or Glauce, daughter of the king of Corinth, and so has much the same standpoint as Euripides' play, save that here the vengeance is only threatened, whilst there it is actually carried out. Ovid's Medea, who pours forth the complaints of an ill-used wife, is somewhat toned down from the bold and cunning virago of the play, and wins our sympathy the more for the change. The simple unpretending narrative of all the help she has given, and of Jason's obligations to her gives point to her complaint, and to her appeal to him not thus to forget the past.

2. **Pelias arbor**. Cf. Eur. Med. 3. Μηδ' ἐν νάπαισι Πηλίου πεσεῖν ποτε τμηθεῖσα πέικη.
3. **Magnetida**, Thessalian. Magnesia was the south-east district of Thessaly. The **Phasis** was the great river of Colchis.
5. Why lyked me thy yelow heere'to see
More than the boundes of myn honeste ?
Why lyked me thy youthe and thy fairenesse
And of thy tonge the infynyte graciousnesse ?
O baddest thou in thy conquest ded ybe,
Ful mykel untrouthe had ther dyed with the.—CHAUCER.
7. **Nova**. The Argo was the *first* ship built.
8. **Attuleratque**. *Que* here is attached to the word to which it belongs, though it is not the first word in the sentence.

9. **Isset.** The same idea is expressed in two different forms : **our vidimus**, why did we ever see? = would that we had never seen! which is the form used here. Would that he had gone with no potent charm to face the fire-breathing oxen—or, Had he only gone! the subjunctives forming a kind of protasis to **quantum . . . perisset**.
10. **Immemor** contains the reason for the wish—Since he is so ungrateful.
12. The crop of giants that sprang from his sowing the dragon's teeth would have destroyed him. The change of tense in **cadaret** seems due to metrical reasons only.
16. It is the only satisfaction left me.
18. **Beata**, wealthy, as is plain from what follows. Medea thinks that it is the wealth of Creusa which has seduced Jason, and sees in her position a distinct parallel to her own when Jason came to Colchis. It is said that the quest of the golden fleece signifies the search for gold in the countries east of the Euxine.
21. **Ephyren**, an old name for Corinth : for **bimarem**, see I. 71, note. **Scythia**, for Ovid, is on the west of the Euxine, north of the mouth of the Danube, the scene of his later exile. Hence "**plaga laeva**."
24. **Corpora**. The Latin loves a definite picture ; so "they refresh themselves with food and sleep," is "**corpora cibo somnoque curant**." "She had fortified herself by antidotes," is "**præsumendo remedia munierat corpus**." Tac. Ann. XIV. 3. Possibly here Medea intends to hint that for her none but Jason had any distinct individuality. Cf. **turba Graia** above, l. 4.
27. **Nec**. The negative belongs to **notis**.
30. **Abstulerant**, taken captive.
34. **Vomere**, for the yoke which was attached to the plough.
35. The fierceness of a bull is generally shown **per cornua**, but there was more to make these terrible. They were made by Hephaestus with hoofs and mouths of brass, that breathed fire. Hence **nigra facta**.
39. He was to sow some of the teeth of the same dragon that Cadmus had slain at the founding of Thebes ; from them, as Cadmus' experience had shown, would spring a crop of men armed to the teeth (**secum natis telis**).
43. **Custodia**, the dragon that guarded the golden fleece. The whole story of these labours is very prettily told in Mr. Morris's *Life and Death of Jason*.
46. **Deserit**. The guests at a Greek or Roman meal reclined on couches, and the table with the dishes on it was moved up to them at each course, and removed when the course was finished. Hence such words as **apponere**, **παρὰθίβειν**, and the use of **mensa** for "a course," e.g., "**mensa secunda**," for the fruit course or dessert. So the table leaves the guests, not the guests the table.

47. The moment's safety was enough then to occupy your thoughts.
 51. *Saucia*, of Love's wounds.
 52. *Quanta fuit*, *i.e.*, the *whole* night.
 56. *Soror*, Chalciope, wife of Phryxus, and mother of Argus and his brethren, who had taken part in the Argonautic expedition. It was at their prompting that she came to Medea.
 57. She had buried her face in her pillow, trying to shut out the picture of Jason's danger.
 59. *Habebat*, *i.e.*, the means of giving help by her magical powers.
 64. *Aurea stat.* So in Greek, χρυσοῦς ἀνάθημα, you shall have a statue in gold.
 55. *Exciderunt.* There are eighteen instances in Ovid of this shortening of the penultima of 3. plur. perfect indicative, all, with one exception, in words of four syllables.
 70. *Servatus*, *i.e.*, my preservation. The Romans prefer giving a concrete shape to what we express by abstract words, so "post occisum Caesarem," "after the murder of Caesar."
 72. *Avi.* Aetes was the son of *Sol*.
 73. *Triplices.* The grove is spoken of elsewhere as a grove of *Hecate*, to whom this epithet properly belongs.
 74. *Aliquos.* It probably has *some* gods, if not the same as ours.
 78. *Deos*, *i.e.*, *sperem* or *habeam*. Cf. Horace, Sat. II. vii. 116 :

Unde mihi lapidem?

81. *Iuno*, as *Lucina*. See Shakspeare's *Tempest*, iv. I, 106 :

Honour, riches, marriage-blessing,
 Long continuance, and increasing
 Hourly joys be still upon you!
 Juno sings her blessings on you.

87. See note on l. 24. "Without being burnt."
 91. From fear, lest my charms should be too weak for so great a danger.
 95. The third danger—the wakeful guardian of the treasure.
 97. *Dotis opes*, the wealthy dowry, which now has such attractions for you.
 99. *Nunc denique*, only now : you did not find it out before.
 100. *Noceus.* The charge of witchcraft was brought against her to excuse Jason's abandonment.
 101. I filched away his eyes by a charmed (or drugged) sleep.
 104. A hard line. The meaning plainly is, "I held exile with you the highest possible reward : " *Quodlibet* ought to belong to *esse*, "any amount of being in exile : " then *tuli* is used as the word for *carrying off* a prize, and as also the word for *enduring* exile. Perhaps we may construe literally, "I won for my prize the being in exile, and I could bear it whatever it might be."
 107. *Germene*, Absyrtus. See the following extract.
 110. I wish I had been torn in pieces in the same way, for I deserved it.

112. **Pelago**. For an illustration of the feeling of the ancients about the sea, compare Horace, Odes, I. 3. They seem to have had an idea that divine vengeance was nearer by sea than on land.
115. If ever a spondee is allowed in the fifth foot of a hexameter, the fourth foot must be a dactyl.
The Argonauts are supposed to have been driven out to sea westward. According to other accounts they went across land, and returned to Greece from the West.
118. See I. 89, note. The Scylla of the short line is the daughter of Nisus.
119. Sc. Charybdis.
123. Medea persuaded the daughters of Pelias that she could restore their father to youth, and bade them cut him up as a preparation for the process.
127. **Sua verba**, the words that befitted it. What follows happened at Corinth.
128. **Cede domo**. One of the Roman formulæ of divorce.
133. The **tibia** was the instrument of rejoicing, the **tuba** of mourning. Cf. Propert., II. vii. 12 :

Tibia funesta tristior illa tuba.

134. **Tuba** = quam quæ fundit tuba.
137. **Frequentant**, repeat.
141. **Quidquid erat**, I had a presentiment that it was evil, and so better not known.
143. **Lusus studioque videndi**; *lusus* is Merkel's emendation for *jussus*; trans., "in his eagerness to see the fun" (lit., for the fun and for seeing).
146. **Aureus**, in gold-embroidered attire.
149. **Ire**. The infinitive after words implying advice or command is not uncommon in poetry.
150. **Demere rapta** = rapere et demere.
154. The body of Absyrtus, scattered about, had not had due burial, and so his *Manes* could not have peace; but this suffering of his guilty sister might well serve as an appeasing sacrifice.
156. **Coniuge**, without preposition, because **deseror** is equivalent to a verb of depriving; as we say, "abandoned of my spouse."
158. The perfect denotes completeness: I could not thoroughly subdue.
163. Cf. I. 139.
164. If this reading stands **habet** = *habitat*, dwells. Mr. Palmer proposes :

Et tener a misero pectore somnus abit.

170. **Iniustis**; she will naturally welcome anything, however untrue, which is to my prejudice.
172. **Vitiis**, applied equally to personal and moral defects, to **faciem** and **morem**.

174. **Adusta**, a hint at the poisoned robe which, like that of Hercules, shall burn her skin.
178. **Animis**, words more humble than befits my proper spirit : *ταπεινότερα ἢ κατὰ τὸν ἐμὸν θυμὸν*. (Palmer.)
180. **Moror**, shrink from.
183. **Imagine**, *i.e.*, their likeness to you.
188. **Refer**. Repay to me the help which I gave you, though it is not against such deadly foes as those against whom you asked my help.
193. **Numeravimus**, paid down. *Numerata pecunia*, is "hard cash," counted out.
194. **Laturo**, conditional, "if you were to carry off."
197. **Tu sospes**, your safety.
198. **Sisyphtias**. Sisyphus was the legendary founder of Corinth. All the wealth of Corinth, all the dowry you receive with your new bride, is no match for the dowry which I brought you.
205. Matt. xxvii. 4. What is that to us? See thou to that.

X.

ABSYRTUS.

MEDEA could not, such were the pangs of an evil conscience, tell this story, which is a proper pendant to the one which precedes. Ovid tells it to account for the name Tomi, or Tomis, of the place of his exile.

3. Miletus was the city from which more especially the Greek colonies on the Euxine were sent out.
5. **Posita**, *i.e.*, the place was called Tomis before it was colonized by the Milesians.
7. **Bate**, the Argo, built under Pallas' direction.
9. **Impia**, for thwarting her father's designs.
11. **Quem**, *i.e.*, *parentem*. They had feared pursuit, and had therefore stationed scouts near to watch the sea.
12. **Colchide** may go with **venit**, or with **vela**. I recognized the sails as coming from Colchis.
15. **Colchis**. Fem. sing. adjective, = Medea.
21. **Quid agat**, what to do : the subjunctive (deliberative) would stand in the direct—*quid agam?*
27. **Per agros**; another version represents them as scattered over the *water* in their flight.

XI.

THE LUCKLESS WEDDING.

THE story of Danaus appears to be told by no two authors alike. He was born in Africa, being the son of Belus, and brother of Aegyptus. On his father's death he inherited Libya, but fearing that the fifty sons of Aegyptus were plotting some mischief against him, he built a ship, and with his fifty daughters crossed over to Greece. Out of gratitude for services done (generally said to be the discovery of water) he was chosen king of Argos. When he was established there the sons of Aegyptus followed him, and sued for the hands of their cousins. Danaus assented to the match, but privately instructed them each to slay her husband on the marriage night, furnishing them with a dagger for the purpose. Hypermnestra alone relented. She was imprisoned by her father, but afterwards released by her husband Lynceus, who became king of Argos on Danaus' death. According to one account the other sisters were purified by Zeus, and married again; according to another they and Danaus were slain by Lynceus. Most authorities agree in assigning to them in Tartarus the penalty of ever filling a bottomless cask with water, so that *Danaïdum labor* is a synonym for "fruitless toil."

1. **Mittit**, sc. *epistolam*, or *salutem*. So Leander to Hero:

Mittit Abydenus, quam mallet ferre, salutem.

Fratribus, cousins. See XII. 22.

2. Join **nuptarum crimine**.

4. **Piam**, used always of natural affection towards kindred. Cf. the passage in Horace, Odes, III. xi. 30:

Impiae nam quid potuere majus?
Impiae sponso potuere duro
Perdere ferro.

7. **Sic**, on such terms.

9. **Ignē**, the fire on the marriage altar, whose sanctity she had refused to violate. So the **faces** are the torches, which are a necessary part of the bride's home-bringing.

11. **Ensem**. The full form is "illo ense quem ensem;" the relative being strictly an *adjective*, which agrees with the antecedent repeated in the proper case in the second clause.

14. **Non est**, sc. *pia*. There is no reality or merit in regretful virtue.

16. **Nefanda**, emphatic.

18. **Dextrae orsa**, in the words which my hand begins to write. MSS. have *ossa*, which might stand, = my finger joints.

19. **Putes**, causal subj. The thought of his possible suspicion unnerves her.
20. **Non sibi**, a murder which *others* had the heart to commit, though she had not. Note the position of the negative.
23. **Pelasgi**. Danaus is not yet king of Argos, but with his daughters is the guest of its king, here (and by Aeschylus, Supplices) called **Pelagus**, elsewhere called Gelanor. A dispute with him afterwards led to Danaus' election in his place. **Socer** is Aegyptus.
26. **In focos**, to throw upon the altar.
28. **Juno**, who presided over marriage (see IX. 81), was the tutelary goddess of Argos : hence her opposition to the Trojans. See Virgil, *Æneid* I. 24:

Veterisque minor Saturnia belli
Prima quod ad Trojam pro caris gesserat Argis.

So Horace, *Odes* I. 7, 8:

Plurimus in Junonis honorem
Aptum dicet equis Argos.

30. **Madidas**, with perfumes.
31. **Feruntur**, as it were by fate; as if they had no will of their own in the matter.
32. **Funere digna**, lordly enough for a funeral pyre, where all that was most costly was laid. So here, fit for their destination. Cf. **busta**, above.
36. **Tamen**, after all, it was no mere-seeming.
40. **Populeas**, aspen.
42. **Soporis erant**, belonged to sleep, *i.e.* were fitted to produce sleep, were drugged. Chaucer has expanded this:

And therewithalle a costrel taketh he,
And seyde, "Hereof a draught, or two, or three,
Yife him to drynke whanne he gooth to reste,
And he shal slepe as long as ever the leste,
The narcotikes and opies ben so stronge."

46. **Recidit**. The *e* in this word is generally long; in *recido*, it is short : the difference is due to the accent falling upon it in the former word.
56. **Non faciunt**, are not suited.
57. Note the irony : they show their bravery by assailing those who lie defenceless.
62. What have I done that I may not keep my hands clean?
70. **Expulerunt**. See IX. 65, note.
74. Note the contrast in **timida fortia**.
78. **Summae**, the total. The butchery had been committed, according to one account, because an oracle had told Danaus that his life would be in danger from one of his nephews. To make all sure, he planned the death of all ; but when one was left, his work was thrown away, and hence his anger.
79. **In uno**, in the case of one.

83. **Populo**, they had been so numerous ; so **Niobe** of her children (Stories from Ovid, VIII. 50):

Fingite demi
Huic aliquid populo natorum posse meorum.

85. It is best to understand **periere sorores** as lost to *her*: the deed of blood had put an impassable barrier between them.
88. What will be done to the guilty, when I am made a culprit for what deserves praise?
92. **Dignus**, if you hold them not unworthily.
94. **Furtivis**, her father would not allow a public funeral.
- It is well to compare with this the remainder of the passage in Horace, Odes, III. xi., which seems to have suggested several points in the text :

Una de multis face nuptiali
Digna perjurum fuit in parentem
Splendide mendax, et in omne virgo
Nobilis aevum,
"Surge," quae dixit juveni marito,
"Surge, ne longus tibi somnus, unde
Non times, detur ; socerum et scelestas
Falle sorores,
Quae, velut nactae catulos leaenae,
Singulos eheu lacerant : ego illis
Mollior nec te feriam nec intra
Claustra tenebo.
Me pater saevis oneret catenis,
Quod viro clemens misero peperci ;
Me vel extremos Numidarum in agros
Classe releget.
I pedes quo te rapiunt et aurae
Dum favet nox et Venus, i secundo
Omine et nostri memorem sepulcro
Scalpe querelam."

XII.

HERMIONE.

THE story of **Hermione** is alluded to in Virgil's *Aeneid*, III. 325, where **Andromache** is speaking. She had been carried off by **Pyrrhus** :

Nos, patria incensa, diversa per aequora vectae,
Stirpis Achillae fastus, juvenemque superbum
Servitio enixae tulimus. Qui deinde secutus
Ledaeam Hermionen Lacedaemoniosque Hymenaeos,
Me famulo famulamque Heleno transmisit habendam,
Ast illum, ereptae magno inflammatus amore
Conjugis, et scelerum Furis agitatus, Orestes
Excipit incautum patriasque obtruncat ad aras.

The commentator, **Servius**, remarks upon this passage that **Hermione**, though betrothed to **Orestes**, had been promised by **Menelaus** to **Pyrrhus**, in his admiration for the bravery of the latter at **Troy** ; or,

according to another account, had already been betrothed to Pyrrhus, but during Menelaus' absence had been actually married to Orestes by Tyndareus, their grandfather. (Ovid seems to have followed the latter story. See *Conjuge*, l. 16.) Pyrrhus, strong in the support of Menelaus, carried her off by force, but was afterwards surprised and slain by Orestes.

1. **Imagine patris**, like his father. So Virgil, "instat vi patria Pyrrhus." There may, however, be a sneer in it—"the thought of his pedigree makes him thus proud."
3. **Quod potui**, what I could do (I did); I refused his advances. Cf. Stories from Ovid, VI. 21:

Celasset vultus, si non religata fuisset;
Lumina, quod potuit, lacrimis implevit obortis.

Ne non invita tenerer, that I might not be detained as if I were a willing captive.

5. **Vindice**. One of Ovid's frequent legal allusions. In proceeding by summary arrest (*per manus injectionem*) the plaintiff retained possession of the defendant's person or property unless he produced a "vindex," *i.e.*, a person who undertook to plead his cause and be responsible for him, the defendant being incapable of pleading his own cause. As a married woman, Hermione would be "in viri potestate," *i.e.*, she had no independent standing in the sight of the law, and being under another's "dominium" could not be touched by a third party. The "vindex" is, of course, her natural, legal protector, Orestes. But Pyrrhus rejects the plea, and drags her off forcibly—*traho* is the technical word.
9. I could not have been treated worse if the Trojans had been the victors, and had retaliated upon Greece.
12. Cf. *patria incensa*, in the passage from Virgil above, and the whole description in the second book of the *Æneid*.
14. Another allusion to the same legal *actio*.
16. Whilst you would take up arms, if etc., will you be thus backward? This would be expressed in Greek by μέν and δέ. The wondering question is not about this member or that, but about the contrast between the two. Cf. Stories from Ovid, XIX. 39 and note.
17. Not as when my father's wife was carried off, though the cause deserves it (19).
22. **Frater**, *i.e.*, cousin.
25. **Auctor**, again the technical name for the person who guarantees the title to property which is sold, or who, as having authority over her, and so possessing the right of transfer, gives away the bride. So Cic. p. Cluent., V. 14—*Nubit genero scrrus, nullis auspiciibus, nullis auctoribus*.
27. **At**, of an opponent's plea—but, Pyrrhus will say.
29. **Tæda**, *pars pro toto*, the marriage torch for the marriage.
36. **Advena**, *i.e.*, Paris.
37. **Ille**, Pyrrhus, proud of Achilles' exploits.

39. **Tantalides**, *nom.*, Agamemnon. Tantalus was his great grandfather.
42. **Melius**, more accurately.
43. **Invidiosa**. Orestes' act, the murder of a mother by her son, must bring him odium, but the fault was not his; his father's spirit bade him put on such arms.
47. **Hanc tamen**, yet such as it was.
51. **Rumpor**, I am ready to burst with rage.
53. **Obiecit**, cast blame upon. Some object is understood, as "quidquam."
59. Is it by some fatality of blood that we matrons of Tantalus' race are such a ready prey?
61. The story of Leda and the Swan.
64. Hippodamia was daughter of Oenomaus, king of Pisa, who required each suitor for his daughter's hand to contend with him in a chariot race from Pisa to the Corinthian Isthmus (see preceding line). Pelops bribed his charioteer, Myrtilus, and by his connivance won the victory.
69. **Phoebe**. Leda had three daughters, Phoebe and Helen and Clytemnestra.
71. **Non longos**, even then short. I was still a child.
73. If I were not run away with, it would seem as if I were not a genuine Pelopid.
78. **Vivant**. Note the unusual sequence: Menelaus and Helen are still alive.
88. What better proof? My very mother had to ask which was her child.
89. There was *one* exception to this general tale of bad fortune, and now even that is to be taken from me.

XIII.

OENONE.

THIS story is one of all time: the simple playmate of youth abandoned for the courtly dame. There are many other aspects of the story which a Greek tragedian could fix upon; but it is this plain one that Ovid has chosen, and put into his pretty verse.

1. **Tantus**, a prince. Paris was exposed as a child, and brought up by a shepherd who had rescued him, and ranked, therefore, merely as a peasant lad. Oenone was a nymph, the daughter of the river-god Cebren.
3. **Abait**: let regard for persons be put aside where truth is concerned.
7. Note the change of construction: so we speak of lying *in* the hay. Trans: Often, as we lay, the frost was kept off us by a lowly thatch.

11. **Maculis distincta**, marked with knots. The *maculae* are the knots at the joints of the meshes (hence, Fr. *maille*, our chain-mail).
 16. **In titulos meos**, to form an inscription in my honour.
 19. **Oenone**, abl. case.
 20. A common proverb for an impossibility.
 24. Cf. Shakespeare, Richard III., Act I. Sc. 1 :

Now is the winter of our discontent
 Made glorious summer by this sun of York.

The Nut-brown Maid, St. 6 :

My somers day, in lusty way, is derked before the none.

25. **Decentior**, who looks more seemly with her armour on.
 27. **Micuere**, beat rapidly.
 32. **Ceratas**, caulked with wax.
 34. **Iste**, your present love.
 35. **Nostros fientis**. Cf. Martial, VII. 51, 7: Quum tenet absentis nostros cantatque libellos. "Nostros" for "meos" is quite common.
 36. **Suas**, so we should say, "we filled each his own sack."
 40. They laughed at your pretext, for the wind was really favourable.
 44. **Eruta**, ploughed up.
 49. **Nativa**, not artificial.
 52. My first impulse, at sight of your return, was to come to meet you.
 53. **Mihi**, I caught sight of. It does not appear why purple was not "cultus Paridis:" he was a king's son.
 57. That was not enough for me; the sight of a woman in your company ought to have sent me away at once. Why did I, like a mad woman, wait any longer, to see a base rival flaunting herself in my place.
 61. **Sacram Iden**, it was sacred to Cybele, who is called *mater Idaea*.
 62. **Illuc**, thither, to my rocks, I bore my tears.
 63. **Coniuge**, "deserta" = "orba." Cf. IX. 186.
 70. **Dicar ut**, the thought of being called. The sentence is subject to **tangit**.
 71. (I do not, however, mean to allow) that Priam could object to have a nymph for his daughter-in-law. The sentence is what is called the restrictive consecutive. My want of admiration for so lofty a connection must not be supposed to go so far as to come under the head of "sour grapes."
 82. **Solibus**. The plural is used to denote the excessive heat, sunny days.
 83. **Recolo**, I remember. **Germana**, Cassandra, who had the gift of prophecy, with the curse added that she should speak truth, but no one should listen to her.
 85. Types of fruitless toil.
 89. **Obscenam**, like a bird of evil omen.
 91. **In cursu**, as she ran about in her mad fit.

XIV.

BRISEIS.

THE following extract is part of a letter supposed to be written by Briseis to Achilles from the tent of Agamemnon, who had taken her to fill the place of Chryseis, whom he had been obliged to restore to her father. See the story in Homer, *Iliad*, book I.

3. **An**, etc. Or, is my regular ill-fortune sufficient to account for it? Does it ever cling to me?
5. **Lyrnessus** was one of the eleven towns of the Troad, and was captured by Achilles and his men. "I was an important item in my country, and so fell into your hands as part of the spoil."
7. "Three that shared one blood and one fate."
9. **Quantus erat**, full length. So in IX. 52, *nox quanta fuit*, the livelong night. **Iactantem**, heaving.
11. **Compensio** is to weigh one thing against another, so as to make them balance. "Yet I gained in you alone a full equivalent for all that I had lost."
13. **Iuratus**, another of the quasi-passive participles of A-verbs: "with an oath." **Matris aquosae**, Thetis, daughter of Nereus.
15. And now this is all that it comes to; you reject me, though I come with a dower in my hand.
23. **Devorer**, be swallowed up.
25. **Phthiis**. Achilles' men came from Phthiotis, a district of Thessaly. **Antequam** takes the subjunctive of that which is deprecated or to be prevented.
33. **Socero**, Peleus, son of Aeacus. **Nereus** was father of Thetis, Achilles' mother, and so grandfather-in-law.
35. **Pensa**. The amount of wool to be carded and spun by each of the maids was weighed out in the morning; hence *pensum* came to mean an appointed task.
41. I would rather be maltreated, if it must be, than be forgotten and left as unworthy of notice.
52. **Oenides**, Meleager, son of Oeneus, king of Calydon. He had slain his uncles in the Calydonian hunt, and then refused, in anger at his mother's curse, to go out to the war, till his wife, Cleopatra, persuaded him. Homer, *Iliad*, IX. 556 and foll. (where Phoenix is trying to induce Achilles to return to the help of the Greeks).
59. You are not what you once were. Achilles was once no seeker for safe adventure.
63. **Di melius**. Sc. *dent*.

67. Phoenix, Ajax, and Odysseus were sent as envoys to Achilles. Homer, *Iliad*, IX. 168 :
 Φοῖνιξ μὲν πρότιστα δῖφιλος ἡγησάσθω,
 αὐτὰρ ἔπειτ' Ἄλκιος τε μέγας καὶ δῖος Ὀδυσσεύς.
70. *Sinu*, by the beating of my breast.
72. *Comminuere*, you will be made to falter.
74. *Auspiciis tuis*, i.e., so as to imitate your example.
79. *Utque facis*, and (if you act) as you are acting you will drive her to death.
80. *Hoc animae*, the little life I have left.
82. *Magnificum*, because the sense is "feminam jussisse mori."
85. Achilles in his anger was drawing his sword from the scabbard, when Athene appeared, at Hera's command, and dragged him back, visible to him alone. *Iliad*, I. 194, and foll.

XV.

EVANDER.

THE story of Evander, and the accompanying story of the Visit of Hercules, told here by Ovid, and incorporated by Virgil in the national epic (*Æneid*, VIII.), are among the many attempts to account for the Greek element in Roman customs and culture, which is really due to the Greek colonies of Velia and Cumae, and possibly to early intercourse with Marseilles. The immediate cause of it is the festival of the Lupercalia, whose similarity to the Arcadian festival of Pan at once strikes the eye. It was natural to account for this by an Arcadian migration, and as the festival was closely connected with the Palatine Hill, the Arcadian settlement was naturally placed there. But the worship of the god Lupercus was really a native *cultus*; the god is the native representative of the productive power of the earth, as is plain from the superstitions connected with his festival (compare the story of Caesar's wife alluded to in Shakespeare's *Julius Caesar*), and Evander is only another form of Faunus.

In the same way Schwegler (*Röm. Gesch.*, bk. VII.) has traced the worship, later associated with the Greek Hercules, to the native Sabine cultus of a god, Semo Sancus, a god of heaven, the upholder of right and justice against the powers of darkness—the equivalent, in fact, of the Latin Jupiter. This deity became later identified with the Grecian Heracles, the purifier of the earth, and the protector of men against unrighteous oppression; and when the identification was made, it was natural to ask how the Greek worship was introduced. Hence the legend of Hercules' visit, which takes a form not peculiar to the Roman mythology. In the Indian mythology the same myths occur. The celestial god Indra has the same conflict with an enemy

who appears under varied forms. Here, too, the struggle arises from a robbery of cattle by Vala, Indra's foe; here, too, the robber has hidden the cattle in a cave, and Indra wins them back and slays his adversary. Even in minor details the two agree—it is the lowering of the cattle that betrays their whereabouts. The comparison of the two myths leads to the conclusion that Cacus, too, was one of the native gods, and so he is called son of Vulcan (86), and his sister, Caca, as we learn from Servius' Commentary on Virgil (*Æneid*, VIII. 190), had a chapel like Vesta, with a fire continually burning. Cacus, that is, was a chthonian or subterranean deity, necessarily in conflict with the powers of heaven. This is indicated by the cave in which he dwelt, and by the fire and smoke that comes out of his mouth (l. 103 and following). The very illustration that Ovid uses (105) points to a parallel with the similar conflict between Zeus and Typhoeus. (Compare also the story of Hermes' theft of cattle, *Hom. Hymn Merc.*, l. 18 and following.) There is also, no doubt, in the whole story a reference to the volcanic nature of the soil, which would cause the subterranean powers to be looked on in a more hateful light.

When the identification with Heracles was once made, it was a very natural step to use Evander as the necessary link for the founding of a Greek worship.

1. **Proxima**, a.d. III. Id. Jan. (Jan. 11th). **Tithono**, the lover of Aurora, for whom she asked the boon of immortality, but forgot to add that of perpetual youth. Mr. Tennyson has a beautiful poem on the theme thus suggested.
2. **Arcadiæ deæ**. Carmenta, or Carmentis, the mythical mother of Evander. The festival, like the Lupercalia, was connected with the idea of fertility; so that Carmenta is probably only another name for Fauna, or the Bona Dea. As all these divinities go in pairs, we find her in Plutarch made the *wife*, not the mother of Evander, or Faunus. (Preller, *Römische Mythologie*, pp. 356–358.) She is associated here with the fountain goddess Juturna (the helpful—*juvvo*), apparently another native deity, connected with the Latin worship of Jupiter on the Alban Mount. There were two springs of this name at Rome, one in the Forum, near the temple of Castor, and a second in the Campus Martius (*ibid.* p. 508), the one alluded to here.
3. **Turni soror**. Juturna. Virgil, *Æneid*, XII. 138.
4. **Virginea**, probably from the purity of the water. There may be an allusion here to the "Aqua Virgo brought by Agrippa from a marshy place eight miles from Rome on the Collatine road," which still supplies the Fontana dei Trevi, so familiar to all readers of Nathanael Hawthorne's *Transformation*.
7. **Carminæ**, *i.e.* Carmenta. The prophetic character of the goddess is probably deduced from this name.
9. **Orta prior luna**, a piece of haphazard etymology. The Arcadians called themselves *προσέληνοι*, a word which has puzzled etymologists.
11. **Utroque**. Virgil, *Æneid*, VIII. 138. *Vobis Mercurius pater est.*

16. **Tempore.** The course of events, as time went on, proved her boding true.
17. Join *nimum vera*.
18. **Parrhasia** was a town in Arcadia.
20. **Siste, precor, lacrimas**, is parenthetical.
- 24—26. It is a comfort in adversity not to have to blame yourself for it : when a man is conscious of fault on his own part, his actions are crippled by fear ; but the consciousness of innocence inspires confidence and hope.
27. You are not the first to suffer from a stern destiny : men of weight and power have been overcome by it.
30. **Cadmus.** See Stories from Ovid, V. Cadmus was banished from his home, till he should bring back his sister Europa, whom Zeus had carried away, but found a fresh home in Boeotia, where he founded Thebes.
31. **Pagasaeus.** Pagasae was the port from which the Argo sailed ; it was the harbour of Iolcos.
33. Taken from a fragment of Euripides—
*ἄπας μὲν ἄνθρωπος ἀετὶ πρόσειμος,
 ἅπαντα δὲ χθὼν ἀνδρὶ γενναίῳ πατρὶς.*
35. **Tamen**, after all.
*Informes hiemes reducit
 Juppiter, idem
 Summovet. Non si male nunc et olim
 Sic erit.—Horace, Odes, II. 10, 15.*
40. **Tuscia**, the Tiber, cf. Horace, Odes, III. 7, 28.
*Nec quisquam citus aeque
 Tusco denatat alveo.*
41. **Terenti.** A place in the Campus Martius, where was an altar of Dis, buried in the earth. Servius says : It is called Terentum, because there the Tiber wears away its banks—so it was probably on a bend of the river.
44. **Regentis iter**, the steersman = *rectoris*.
47. *ne*, in prose, *quominus*.
50. **Novos deos.** A bit of Ovid's flattery of the reigning house. Compare with the whole prophecy the end of Virgil's Sixth Book.
58. Who could believe such destinies were in store for one place ?
59. **Jam**, here of an immediate future, as *olim* (l. 57) is of the distant.
60. **Lavinia**, the cause of strife between Æneas and Turnus.
61. **Tamen.** In spite of thy defeat thou wilt prevail.
63. **Patrem**, inaccurate. Anchises died, and was buried in Sicily.
65. **Idem.** Augustus or Tiberius, each of whom was *pontifex maximus* as well as emperor. Augustus was treated as a *deus* even in his lifetime ; hence the flattery of the next line.
69. She came down to our time.
72. Ovid revised the *Fasti* when he was in exile, longing for the pleasures and companionships of Rome.

74. *Arcade*, here Evander.
 75. *Erytheidas*. Erytheia is a small island close by Cadiz, now called Trocadero. The improbability of Hercules following this route is evident on the surface; but if he was to visit Italy, it must be on some journey which brought him westward, and this was the only one to fit in. This story is told also by Virgil, *Aeneid*, VIII. 190 and foll.
 79. *Tirynthius*, from Tiryns, the place of his servitude.
 80. In Virgil there are *four* (VIII. 207.)
 82. *Aversos*, tail foremost.
 84. *Malum*, probably a play on the name *Kakós*.
 85. *Pro corpore*, to match his size.
 86. *Huc monstro Vulcanus erat pater.*—Virg., *Æn.*, VIII. 198.
 91. *Servata male* = amissa. *Furta*, the stolen cattle.
 93. *Accipio*, the technical word of an omen,
 95. *Ille*, *Cacus*. *Juga*, sc. of oxen.
 97. Hercules had taken Atlas' place, while the latter helped him to get the apples of the Hesperides.
 100. The weight above made the ground settle as soon as the support was taken away.
 102. *Rem gerit*, tries his strength.
 103. *Male fortis*, *i.e.*, finding himself too weak.
 105. *Typhoea*, see I. 61 and note.
 107. *Occupat*, closes with him before he can act. *Adducta*, brought up to his shoulder, so as to give force to the blow.
 114. The district between the Palatine and the Aventine, where the *Ara Maxima* was situated, was called the *Forum Boarium*, *i.e.*, the cattle market. The derivation, of course, is fanciful.
 116. *i.e.*, the time for his deification.

XVI.

ANNA PERENNA.

It is plain from this extract that the festival of Anna Perenna was one of the puzzles of Roman antiquarians. Yet there are several hints to put us on the right track. The name is evidently the same as *annus*, and means "the perpetually circling." The festival was held on the Ides of March, *i.e.*, at the first spring full moon. It was one of rustic festivity, and so evidently connected with the life of the husbandman. Macrobius represents it as a time of prayer for success in the coming year: "Eodem mense et publice et privatim ad Annam Perennam sacrificatum itur, ut *annare perennareque* commode liceat." We shall, therefore, not be far wrong in concluding her to have been a goddess who presided over the fertility of the land, especially in connexion with the rivers and streams that water it and make it fruitful. That she was specially the deity of the plebs and the country folk is shown by the

second legend (139—150), while a third, not given here, includes her in the cycle of Mars, who, as the masculine god (*mas mar-is*), is not only god of war, but also the fruit-giver. That she is one of the representatives of the powers of nature is plain also from the licentious songs which were sung, even by unmarried girls, at her festival. There is much to favour the interpretation that identifies her with the moon.

1. **Idibus.** *Sc. Martiis.* The place at which the festival was held was at the first milestone on the Flaminian way, reckoned from the *Porta Carmentalis*, so close to the *Pincian*, and not far from the present *Porta del Popolo*.
2. **Advena.** The Tiber was looked on as an Etruscan river. See XV. 40 and note.
6. Some make booths (like the Jewish tabernacles) with boughs of trees; some extemporize tents with shawls and sticks planted in the ground.
9. **Annos,** seems to show its connexion with the feast.
10. **Cyathos.** The cyathus was not the cup, but the ladle with which the wine was transferred from the mixing-bowl, or *crater*, to the *pocula*; it contained about the third of a gill. It was a common custom in drinking healths to take as many cyathi as there were letters in a person's name.
Ad numerum, up to the number; or, they drink *by* number, keeping count.
11. **Nestoris annos.** He had outlived three generations of men. So Horace calls him "*ter aevo functus*."—*Odes*, II. ix. 13.
Ebibat, drink off, *i.e.*, as many cyathi as Nestor had years. Note *qui* and *quae*.
12. **Facta Sibylla.** As old as a Sibyl, if cups could do it. Compare with this *Epist. ex Ponto*, II. 8, 41.
Sic pater in Pylios (i.e., Nestoris), Cumaecos mater in annos (sc. Sibyllae) Vivant.
14. **Ad,** suiting the action to the words.
15. **Duras,** awkward, clownish. They danced round the bowl—**posito**, *sc.*, in medio.
21. I must give all the different legends, since there is such a variety of accounts, and I cannot decide between them. Ovid gives three separate stories, two of which are included in this extract.
23. **Arserat.** In the first line in a figurative sense; in the second in the literal.
Protinus, when at once. Connects with 25.
29. **Numidae . . . Iarba.** Cf. Virgil, *Æneid*, IV. 196.
Sine vindice, and, therefore, open to seizure. See XII. 5 and note.
31. **Tamen,** after all; in spite of her resistance.
33. **Olim,** at times.
35. *i.e.*, three summers had passed. Note again the *asyndeton* in l. 37; supply "when." **Lacus,** vats.

39. Implies that the urn was opened and perfumes poured on the ashes.
43. **Pede**, the "sheets," ropes so called, that connect the sails with prow and stem.
45. **Melite**, Malta. **Cosyrae**, Gozzo, a rocky islet to the west of Malta.
48. **Battus**, the name of the royal house of Cyrene. See Herod., book IV., ch. 163.
51. This form of the conditional sentence exactly corresponds to the English. He would have kept . . . but he feared.
Pygmalion was the king of Tyre, and brother of Dido, who killed her husband Sichaeus for his treasure. She had fled from him on her husband's death. Virgil, *Æneid*, I. 341 foll.
54. **Exilio**. Dative of purpose, "for her exile."
58. Cf. Campbell, Lord Ullin's Daughter :—
 "O haste thee, haste," the lady cries,
 "Though tempests round us gather;
 I'll meet the raging of the skies,
 But not an angry father"
59. **Crathidis**, a river in Bruttium which runs into the Gulf of Tarentum.
63. **Librantur**. They flap gently in the wind without disturbing the balance of the ship. **Ab aura**. The breeze is looked upon as a conscious agent. It was usual to haul down sails and take to the oars when near to land.
70. **Alveus**, the hold.
71. **Habenis**, *i.e.*, the helm. The steersman does not attempt to control the ship, but seeks help in prayer; nay, is almost too distracted even for that (*vix quoque*). So Mr. Paley explains, with reference to the common practice of Southern sailors, to get into a panic when any sudden danger arises, and quit the helm to repeat their prayers and cries of despair.
76. All that have *some* ground to be laid upon, even though dead.
78. **Expositis**, landed. **Omnibus** is probably masculine. **Hausta**, the tide sucked it in.
80. **Duos**. Trojan and Latin.
81. **Dotali**. He had received it as dowry with Lavinia.
Solo Achate. The preposition is often omitted with the ablative when an adjective, or other word, is in attribution to it.
84. **Veniret**, oblique. He would say *veniat*.
85. **Dum secum Æneas**. Whilst Æneas is wondering to himself why she should come to Latium, Achates cries out, "It is Anna."
87. She half wishes that the earth would open to hide her.
91. There is something irresistibly comic in this speech. The gentleman "protests too much." "The gods did really blame my delay: it was no mere pretext on my part: and I really did not think she would kill herself—I thought she was too great a coward."
96. **Credibili**, *i.e.*, quam quod credibile erat.
97. **Ne refer**. You need not tell me the story—I know it already, for I met the lady in Tartarus.

99. *i.e.*, whether it be deliberate intention or chance that has brought you hither.
101. **Memores**, adj., which we have not forgotten.
105. The garb showed the stranger, and required explanation.
107. Join causa est cur tradam.
111. The retribution is a fair one. The pious Æneas is hen-pecked.
115. **Quid agat**, what to do : deliberative subjunctive.
120. The wind closed the creaking door, so she had to escape by the window, for fear of rousing the household.
123. In her fear she had not even girded up her tunic.
125. **Corniger**. River gods were commonly represented with horns. Achelous lost his in the conflict with Hercules for the hand of Deianeia. Stories from Ovid, XI. 83.
130. Numicius kept the secret : she told it herself.
134. **Themis**, the mother of the Horæ. **Inachiam bovem**, Io, the daughter of Inachus.
139. At the first Secession, A. U. C. 260.
143. **Bovillis**, a hamlet on the skirts of the Alban hills, afterwards the first stage on the Appian Road.

Some scholars consider the worship of Anna to be of Phœnician origin, and suggest that it was introduced from Sicily when corn was imported thence to relieve the distress here mentioned.

XVII.

ROME'S FOUNDING.

HISTORIANS have puzzled over this legend and its details, and confess themselves baffled. Many points in it have been explained by reference to later Roman customs, but it seems now impossible to disentangle the historical truth that underlies it. It is best to treat it as pure legend.

1. Phocas, king of Alba Longa, left two sons, Numitor and Amulius. The succession to the kingdom belonged to the former as the elder son, but Amulius supplanted him, and Numitor lived contented in a private station. But Amulius, tyrant-like, was afraid that his brother's family would not acquiesce in the loss of power, and, to secure himself, slew his nephew, and made Silvia, his niece, a priestess of Vesta, thus binding her by a vow of perpetual chastity, and, as he thought, putting an end to all possibility of children being born to his brother's house.

Moveri, to start, begin.

The name Rhea Silvia (= mater Idaea, Schwegler) indicates the connection of this story with the Troy legend.

2. The water of the Numicius alone was used to cleanse the vessels used in the worship of Vesta. (Servius on Virgil's Æneid, VIII. 150.)

4. **Esumma coma.** So Propertius of the Vestal Tarpeia (IV. 4, 15):
Urgebat medium fictilis urna caput.
- 7—10. These four lines seem by their rhythm to express this sleepy influence.
11. According to another form of the story she sees a wolf in an enclosure sacred to Mars and flees for refuge to a cave, where she has the vision that follows.
13. **Languida**, weary, with the weariness that follows sleep broken by bad dreams.
16. Or was it after all too real for a dream?
17. **Iliacis**, *i.e.*, of Vesta, whose worship Æneas had brought from Troy.
18. **Vitta**. Like the Scotch snood, a mark of maiden purity. Cf. Lady of the Lake, III. 5, which is a parallel to the present passage:—
She said, no shepherd sought her side,
No hunter's hand her snood untied;
Yet ne'er again to braid her hair
The virgin snood did Alice wear.
19. **Inde** may refer to **focos** or to **vitta**. The latter is more likely. The twin palms are Romulus and Remus, the former the greater.
23. **Molitur**, welds; **micat**, quivers.
25. The wolf and the woodpecker were both sacred to Mars, the god of the woods. Here again is an allusion to the story of the preservation of the twins, who were suckled by the she-wolf, and fed by the woodpecker (37, 38).
29. **Vestæ simulacra**, a bold license. The temple of Vesta was distinguished by the absence of any symbol save that of fire.
35. **Amne**. The Tiber had overflowed its banks, and so they were stranded at the foot of the Palatine Hill.
42. **Petita**, the people themselves made them judges over them.
45. **Pater editus**, the disclosure of their parentage.
49. **Utrique convenit**, both are agreed.
51. The name Romulus is evidently a derivative of Rome.
52. **Fides**, reliance placed in.
56. **Arbitrium**, the choice as to where the city shall be.
58. **Sacra Palis**, or Palilia, the 21st of April.
- 59, 60. The **fossa** thus filled up with first-fruits of all that is useful in nature, and with the soil from the different places from which the people came, was called **mundus**.
Ad solidum, to the hard rock.
62. **Fungitur igne**, gets through, *i.e.*, lets it burn out. All these rites are derived from the Etruscan ritual.
69. **Dominae**, predicative, as mistress of the world.
70. *i.e.*, the furthest East and West.
71. Thunder on the left was a happy omen.
75. **Celer**, a name invented with reference to one of the original tribes, the Celeres.
77. *i.e.*, the order was a general one, and Celer interpreted it literally.
81. **Butro**, a spade; "*rutrum*, *ruitrum* a ruendo."—Varro.
88. **Dissimulata**, disguised; he had pretended not to feel it.

XVIII.

WHAT BECAME OF SILVIA.

3. A ferry-boat worked, as is common now, by a rope attached to each bank.
7. Swollen with the melted snows from the neighbouring hill, which makes the stream foul and muddy.
9. What have I gained by my haste, by curtailing my hours of sleep, by joining day to night, *i.e.*, by starting before daybreak, if I am thus early to be stayed in my course.
13. Join *non ferendae invidiae*. You will bring on yourself intolerable infamy, if a poet's verse shall celebrate your delays.
17. *Inachus*, a river god of Argos. *Melie*, a nymph, daughter of Oceanus.
- Pallidus isse.** Paleness is a common sign of a lover. Cf. Suckling :

Why so pale and wan, fond lover?
 Prythee why so pale?
 Will, if looking well can't move her,
 Looking ill prevail?

For *isse*, cf. Tennyson's "I went mourning," of Jephthah's daughter, in *A Dream of Fair Women*.

19. **Cornua.** Cf. Stories from Ovid, XI., The Wooing of Deianira. Hercules contended with Achelous for the hand of Deianira, the daughter of Oeneus. In the struggle Achelous lost one of the horns which were the regular appendage of a river god. It was taken by the Naiads, and became the Cornu Copiae.

Nec satis hoc fuerat : rigidum fera dextera cornu
 Dum tenet, infregit, truncaque a fronte revellit,
 Naides hoc, pomis et odoro flore repletum,
 Sacrarunt, divesque meo bona Copia cornu est.

21. **Calydon**, of which Oeneus was king.
24. The sources of the Nile were then, as now, the puzzle of geographers.
28. **Tibur**, the modern Tivoli, was much older than Rome, and was traditionally said to have been founded by Greek colonists (So Horace, Od. II. 6, 5, Tibur *Argæo* positum colono), the name of the founder being Catilus. Horace, Odes, I. 18, 2 :

Circa mite solum Tiburis et maenia Catili.

It is upon the river Anio, which, in 1826, did such damage by sudden floods that its course had to be diverted by a tunnel, so as to form the present cascade. The old bed is undermined in many places, so as to justify the expression "per cava saxa volutans."

29. *Erat*, *quamvis* admits the indicative in poetry.
30. With the marks of her nails on her hair and on her cheeks.
31. *Patruī nefas*. Cf. XVII. 35.
35. *Teris*, pace.
38. *Vitta*. Cf. XVII. 18, note.
42. *Lentus*, without being moved.
56. *Virginis*, emphatic : while I was still a maid.
57. *Tædæ*, marriage. *Iliacis focis*, the hearth of Vesta. See XVII. 17. So *Iliacæ Vestæ*, Fasti, VII. 227.
60. Life is not worth having, when I cannot look people in the face.
63. *Ad pectora*, to support her.
66. No doubt you, an old hypocrite, have your loves, but you conceal them.
71. If you were a "mighty river," instead of a mere country beck, swollen, not by deep springs, but by winter rains, we might excuse such presumption.
78. Your bed is then dry and empty, and the traveller who should come to you, hoping to quench his thirst, would have as good reason to curse you as I now have.

XIX.

THE STOLEN BRIDES.

THE story of the Rape of the Sabine Women, which has formed a subject for so much pictorial illustration, appears to belong to the class of legends which are invented to account for existing customs. The whole series of marriage rites at Rome kept up the notion so common in early times that the bride was carried off by force. She was torn from her mother's arms, carried by the bridesmen across her husband's threshold, as if to indicate that she did not enter his house of her own will, and the miniature spear (*caelibaris hasta*) was passed through her hair, as if she were a captive taken in war. Again, no marriage could take place on a festival day, violence being then forbidden. The cry, "*Talassio*," which was used by the bridesmen, is another custom which the story attempts to account for, but vainly; for there are different interpretations given, none of which is rational. That the story is utterly unhistorical is evident from the mention of Circus games. The Circus itself was then an impracticable marsh, which was not drained till the time of the Tarquins; and the games which are spoken of were only introduced from Etruria at a later time.

The Sabine war, which is represented as a consequence of this rape, is probably historical. We know that the Sabines were about this time pressing westward from their mountain homes, and the numerous temples and sacred places belonging to Sabine deities on the Quirinal Hill confirm the alleged existence of a Sabine settlement there, which was afterwards incorporated with the Latin settlement on the Palatine.

3. The *Casa Romuli* was still shown on the slope of the Palatine, near the western angle of the hill towards the Circus. What it was like is plain from this passage.
6. **Tamen**, humble though it was.
10. **Credebar**, Mars is speaking. **Male**, sc. vix.
15. **Solllicitos**, full of anxiety. If this is to be taken as a complement, it refers to the anxiety of the people about this issue of their plan. It may be a general epithet; it may refer to the anxious watching who is to be victor.
16. **Viduos** (cf. our "void"), simply "unwedded."
17. In the imperial times it was customary to stretch a vast awning across the amphitheatre to protect the spectators from sun and rain. This awning was attached to stout upright poles fastened to the walls. The rings in which they were placed may still be seen in the old amphitheatres, for instance, in that at Nîmes. **Marmoreo**, the seats were not yet of marble.
18. **Pulpita**, the stage. It was customary to sprinkle it with saffron dissolved in wine, to give a pleasant odour. Cf. Propertius, IV. 1, 15:

Nec sinuosa cavo pendebant vela theatrae,
Pulpita sollennes non oluere crocos
- Scena** is here apparently the background of the stage.
22. There were then no costly garlands, and the barber was unknown.
24. **Velit**, practically an indirect question: each settles for himself (the question) which maiden he will have.
26. The stage was the ground itself, merely levelled. See for an account of the games introduced from Etruria into Rome, Livy, Book VII. 1—3.
- Ludius**, a stage player.
27. There was then no *claque*, no applause arranged beforehand. At Rome, as in French theatres in our own time, it was usual to have bodies of men stationed in different parts to applaud at a given signal. **In medio plausu**, when attention was thus called off.
28. **Signa petenda**, the signal they were to wait for.
36. **Sine mente**, panic-stricken, senseless.
39. **Genialis**. The marriage couch was called *lectus genialis*: hence the epithet.
41. i.e., **Negabat**, *se comitem fore*, refused herself as a companion.
45. **Cures**, the Sabines.
46. Possibly an allusion to the war between Caesar and Pompey, who was Caesar's son-in-law.
49. **Dictam**, fixed as the place of meeting. **Mea nurus**, Hersilia, Romulus' wife.
52. **Lente**, without effort: we must make a choice.
57. What the advice was is clear from what follows.
59. The scene of the fight was the valley between the two hills, the Palatine and the Quirinal, i.e., the site of the later Forum Romanum.

THE DEATH OF ROMULUS.

A FITTING conclusion to a life which began with miracle. The apotheosis, as well as the birth, is Greek rather than Italian in its character. The supposition that Romulus was slain by a conspiracy of the patricians, and the consequent story of his rule becoming despotic, are poetic fictions invented to explain the legend. The legend itself seems to date from Ennius: all that is mentioned before that is that the king suddenly disappeared.

As Romulus was the hero of the Latin Rome, so Quirinus was the hero—or, it may be, the war-god of the Sabines. The combination of the two names in one person after his death implies that the Latin and the Sabine element in the Roman population were completely fused together. The mention of a Julius as the bearer of the deified hero's message deserves notice. According to the prevalent tradition, it was not till later (in the reign of Tullus Hostilius) that the Julii became Roman citizens. The legend was, therefore, in all probability, one of the Julian family.

1. **Proxima lux**, A.D. XIV. Kal. Mart. (Feb. 16th). The 17th was dedicated to Quirinus, *i.e.* was the festival of the Quirinalia.
- 4 When raised to heaven as war god he took the name of his weapon.
6. **Cures**, used here for the Sabines generally.
9. **Vires**, strength enough to stand alone.
16. **Movit**, the shaking made the burden gall him.
17. **Capreae paludem**, a piece of marshy ground in the Campus Martius.
18. **Iura dabas**. Romulus' removal was generally associated with a festival, apparently one of purification, called the Poplifugia, a festival somewhat similar to the Lupercalia.
22. **Fit fuga**, the thunder would at once disperse the assembly, making all that was done null and void.
23. See Introduction.
29. **Trabea**, a striped toga, hence worn afterwards by Roman magistrates.
33. **Pia**, with filial duty; Romulus was to them as a father.
36. **Populos**, the two nations, Latin and Sabine.
37. **Collis**, the Quirinal, often called simply the "Hill."

TARQUIN AND LUCRECE.

THE legend of the expulsion of the Tarquins is already on the borderland of history. The revolution which brought it about was made in the interest of the aristocracy. Tarquin the Proud, by the help of the

patricians, had overthrown the constitution of Servius, which gave too great privileges to the lower classes; but, having once ascended the throne by their help, he endeavoured to make the monarchy hereditary, and established what bears most resemblance to a Greek *tyrannis*. With this view he commenced great architectural works, the temple of the Capitoline Jove and the drainage works of the Cloaca Maxima, and strengthened himself by alliances with the neighbouring Latin towns. So successful were his efforts that in a treaty with Carthage, which was concluded in the year after his downfall, Rome is entitled to speak on behalf of the whole Latin confederacy, and her commerce is already extended to the shores of Africa. There can be little doubt that the task-work which followed these great undertakings would weigh heavily upon the people, and the patricians would win some support from them in consequence; but all the names of the conspirators are patrician, and all that they did shows a feverish anxiety to secure the plebeians on their side. To attain this they gave them a material interest in the exclusion of the royal house by distributing the property of the Tarquins among them, and in other ways, by copious largess of corn, etc., bound the people to their side. It is quite possible that other causes were at work: for instance, the Sabine element in the Roman population would naturally dislike the rule of a foreigner over them. There is no reason to discredit the story of Lucrece. Such outrages have often been the spark to kindle the latent dissatisfaction into a flame.

2. A.D. VI., Kal. Mart. (Feb. 24th), called the "Regifugium."
4. In wars with the Latins and Volsci.—Livy.
6. Whatever be the origin of the story about Gabii, historical documents extant in Dionysius' time proved that the city made peace according to regular form on equal terms, and received equality of rights with Rome. The trick of Sextus is copied from the similar trick of Zopyrus against Babylon (Herod., III. 154 foll.), and Tarquin's answer of the lily-heads is the answer of Thrasybulus to Periander (Herod., V. 92).
7. **Proles manifesta**, an unmistakeable son of the Haughty (as he showed by his acts).
15. **Tueatur**, to take the charge—conduct—of the war.
16. He gave a crafty assent; it was just what he wanted.
18. **Quod**, from the emphatic position probably the interrogative: "to ask *what* way he would point out?"
20. Added only to make a more definite picture.
23. **Decussa lilia**, the beheading of the lilies.
26. **Ducibus**, abl., because of **suis**, stript of their leaders.
29. This response was given to a private inquiry of the young men as to which of them should succeed to his father's power.
33. This fiction is due simply to the name **Brutus**. It is incredible that one who was looked upon as half-witted should be sent on such an embassy, or should hold, as Brutus is represented as doing, the office of **Tribunus Celerum**, or commander of the cavalry force of the city, a post practically next to the king.

36. He pretended to stumble. So Apollo is made to declare that none of Tarquin's sons should succeed, and so to patronise the Regifugium.
45. I wonder whether our wives are faithful to us? or whether they are careless of our fate?
49. Lucius Tarquinius Collatinus, afterwards rejected from the consulship because of his name.
51. **Urbs** to a Roman's ear always meant the capital, as "town" to an Englishman means London.
Nox superest, there is night enough still left.
52. Note the rapidity of the narrative till we come to the picture of Lucretia.
56. **Posito mero**, over a bowl of wine. For Roman matrons to drink wine at all was contrary to decorum; but here are all the accompaniments of a protracted debauch.
62. **Lacerna**, a military cloak, a warm outer garment, sent apparently each campaign. Propertius, V. 3, 18: *Textitur haec castris quarta lacerna tuis*.—Paley.
63. She asks her maidens what news they hear of the war: how long it is likely to last.
67. **Sed enim**. It is only a matter of time, the town must fall; but I wish it were over, for my husband is so eager for the fray—wherever there is danger he will put himself in the way of it. The whole of this picture is very touching. Note especially the touch in "revixit."
72. **Gremio**. See I. 18, note.
74. A worthy expression of the soul beneath.
77. **Juvenis**, Sextus. The others are Titus and Aruns.
79. **Forma**, shapeliness, good figure. For the other features, see note on IV. 33.
83. **Carpitur**, has his senses racked.
85. **A magno flatu**, after a gale. In the next line, **a vento**, is after, *i.e.*, in consequence of the wind. **Unda tumet**, the swell remains.
87. Note how **praesens forma** and **praesentia formae** are interchangeable.
90. **Viderit**. It is not clear what is the subject with the reading **juvet**; but with the reading in the text (Merkel's) Lucretia appears to be the subject. Let her look to herself; the bold find help either from chance or from Providence. The proof of it—boldness won me Gabii.
96. Kinsmanship gave him a claim to entertainment even in the absence of the master of the house.
97. **Animis**, general, "men's minds."
101. **Patrem**. Spurius Lucretius.
108. **Caeco**, used of blind apprehension, which fears the worst.
111. Must I owe this trial too to a Tarquin, that I must proclaim my own disgrace.
113. **Coactae**, probably the genitive, to the act of one who was under force.

115. **Fixit.** The perfect denotes the suddenness with which it is done ; it is at once *completed*.
117. Could anything paint more delicately the innate purity of the woman than this last touch? Cf. Eur., Hecuba, 568 :
πολλὴν πρόνοιαν εἶχεν εὐσχήμως πεσεῖν.
123. **Per tibi ego hunc iuro.** A common order in oaths, expressive of excitement.

XXII.

THE FABII.

THE Fabii were apparently a Sabine family, who became the leaders of the Roman aristocracy in the reaction that followed on the failure of Spurius Cassius and his agrarian law (A.U.C. 269). For seven years a Fabius held one of the consulships. As opponents of the commons they pressed forward the war with Veii in order to stop internal political efforts, and, by keeping the people under arms, to nullify, as far as possible, the tribunes' veto. Presently, however, came wars with the Aequi and Volsci on the other side, and the Fabii fell into odium as the authors of the war with Veii, which, from the proximity of the place, for it was but ten miles from Rome, was very harassing to the Roman farmers. Suddenly they seem to have changed sides and supported the commons in their demands ; at any rate, they became very active in the Veientine war, and themselves undertook to garrison an outpost to harass and interfere with the enemy, much in the same way as Decelea, fortified by the Lacedaemonians, annoyed Athens in the Peloponnesian war. This post was situated on the Cremera, a small stream betwixt Rome and Veii, and it would seem that the whole clan (*cum familiis suis*, Aulus Gellius) migrated thither. One, however, was left behind who, from his holding the consulship not long after, must have been of mature years ; probably he did not accept the policy of the rest of the clan.

2. The warriors of one clan take arms as volunteers. *Profiteri*, however, is the word used for giving in one's name for any definite service.
5. There is a way through the Carmental gate on the right next to the temple of Janus. This is Merkel's version : from a passage which he quotes there seems to have been a temple of Janus outside the gate. Livy speaks of the right arch of the gate as being the unlucky road : hence Heinsius proposes here to read *dextro*.
8. Explains **rapacem**. In summer the Cremera is a small brook.
9. **Loco**, in a fit place.
11. The Fabii were the lions ; the Veientes the timid sheep. Note the *Libyan* rock : the picture is more vivid when it is definite. So the *Laurentine* boar below (33).
17. **Campus**, does not correspond to anything in the actual landscape ; the herds in the midst are like those left by Italian brigands to give the signal of the passing traveller to their comrades.
25. Another form of the story represents them as returning to Rome to keep a family festival at their home on the Quirinal.

26. **Quod vident**, *i.e.*, in the way of herds and moveables.
32. **Laurentibus**. Its marshes were the haunt of the wild boar. Cf. Hor., Sat. II. iv. 42: *Nam Laurens malus est, ulvis et arundine pinguis*.
33. **Fulmineo**. So Phædrus: *Aper fulmineis ad cum venit dentibus*; and Ovid of the Calydonian boar: *Medios violentus in hostes Fertur ut excussis elisi nubibus ignes*. (Stories from Ovid, XX. 51.) The epithet marks the awful rapidity of the attack.
39. The Fabian clan claimed descent from Hercules and Evandcr.
43. Q. Fabius Maximus Cunctator, whose lingering policy saved Rome after Trasimene and Cannæ (216 B.C.).

Unus homo nobis cunctando restituit rem.

XXIII.

CYBELE'S HOME-BRINGING.

THE worship of the Magna Mater Idaea, who came sometimes to be identified with the Italian Bona Dea and the Greek Rhea, was one of those which were imported into Rome in historical times. In the year 205, when Scipio was waiting for permission to carry the war against Hannibal into Africa, Italy was visited, according to Livy, by frequent showers of meteoric stones. The Sibylline books were consulted, and, in accordance with their directions, an embassy was sent to Attalus I., king of Pergamus, for permission to bring to Rome the image of Cybele, itself apparently a *διόρες* or meteoric stone. By direction of the Delphic oracle it was to be received by the best of the Roman citizens. The Megalesia were established simply as a memorial of the home-bringing, and everything possible was done to prevent the abuse of a worship which, in its native Phrygia, was an occasion for all the mad excesses which distinguished the religious ceremonies of the East; but by the time of the empire the barriers were broken down, and the fakir-like enthusiasm of Cybele's worshippers (or the Galli) prepared the way for all the excesses of Isis worship and Eastern superstition which degraded the Rome of the emperors.

2. As the *mater Idaea*, Cybele was associated with Troy, and it would have been natural for her to accompany Aeneas.
3. "By the fates for Latium."
6. **Edomito orbe**. Rather a poetical anticipation. Rome had not yet finished the conflict with Carthage, and had not begun her world-conquests.
7. **Euboici**, the Sibylline books. The chief Sibyl for Rome was the Cumæan, and Cumæ was a colony from Chalcis in Euboea.
8. **Inspectum**, *sc.* *carmen*. The *carmen* is given by Livy: "*Quandoque hostis alienigena terrae Italiae bellum intulisset, eum pelli Italia vincique posse, si mater Idaea a Pessinunte Romam advecta foret.*" (XXIX. 10.) Ovid has mixed up what Livy gives as separate *sortes*.

11. They are as men lost in a maze.
14. **Idaeo**, Ida, a mountain in the Phrygian Troad. The image, however, was fetched from Pessinus, which is at some distance from Troy.
16. **Attalus**, the first of the name (230—197 B.C.), son of Attalus, a brother of Philaetærus, to whom Lysimachus, one of Alexander's generals and successors, entrusted the fortress of Pergamus. Philaetærus afterwards made himself independent, and was succeeded by Eumenes, the son of another brother of the same name.
- Rem negat**. There is no trace of this in Livy; but if he had assented, there would have been no means for Cybele to express her own feelings in the matter, and so the poet would have lost the chance of his patriotic lines.
22. **Nostra eris**, *i.e.*, you will still be with men of Phrygian blood.
24. **Phryx pius**. Aeneas, whose care for his father Anchises, whom he carried out of burning Troy, makes this his stock epithet. Cf. Virgil's Aeneid, IX. 80, where Cybele asks of Jupiter that the safety of Aeneas' fleet may be guaranteed, since it was built from the timber of a pine wood—"mihi multos dilecta per annos."
26. Cf. Livy, XXIX. 11: Sacrumque iis lapidem, quam matrem esse deum incolae dicebant, tradidit ac deportare Romam iussit."
28. **Dividit**. See below, 66. The Tiber divided into two channels at its mouth: hence the plural *Ostia*.
30. **Tusci**. See XV. 40, and note.
32. The Vestal virgins.
34. **Adversas**, against the stream.
42. **Nobilitate**. In its dignity it matched her birth. Mr. Paley takes it as an ablative of comparison, **impar** being equivalent to *inferior*.
For Clausus, see Livy, II. 16; and Virgil's Aeneid, VII. 706. The family was a Sabine one.
45. Her love of dress, beyond the simplicity of the time, and her freedom in conversation with stern, grave old men, made her to be looked upon as lacking in modesty. It is supposed by some that she was a Vestal virgin, of whom a specially modest and reserved behaviour was expected. The precedence accorded to the Vestals would account for her coming out—"ab agmine matrum" (49).
56. **Certa**, definite, fixed.
60. **Re**, "by an act, not by mere words."—Paley.
62. **Scena**. The story was probably enacted on the stage as part of the Megalesia, which were memorial games.
63. The fact of her following was a commendation of Claudia's purity.
70. **Posito foco**, a temporary altar.
74. **Ab amne**, the stream is lost in the river; the *amnis* is agent of the change.

75. This washing was an annual custom, and took place near the Porta Capena. Martial, III. 47 :
Capena grandi porta qua pluit gutta
Phrygiumque matris Almo qua lavat ferrum,
 which shows also that the image was of meteoric iron.
78. The women (*molles manus*) beating on the tambourine.
79. **Celeberrima**, attended by a great crowd.
81. **Ipsa**, *sc.* dea.
83. **Nasica**. P. Cornelius Scipio Nasica, adjudged the best citizen of Rome. Her temple was built by Metellus, but Augustus rebuilt it, and from that time it bore his name.

XXIV.

NEW YEAR'S CUSTOMS.

THERE is no god in the Roman Pantheon who is so distinctively Roman as Janus. Most of the others were identified by the popular theology with Grecian Deities, but Janus stood alone. His name (Janus, Dianus, from *dius*, *dium*, the open, clear sky), shows that he is the sun-god,* and so the companion of Diana, the moon. As such he is the porter of heaven and light, whose doors he opens in the morning and closes at night. This aspect of opening and shutting, of going in and out is the predominant one amongst the Italian tribes, and the symbol of the god is the simple arch or open passage (*transitio pervia*, Cic., N.D. II. 27). The original idea, however, was preserved in the oldest of these Jani at Rome, the Janus Geminus of Numa—in the Forum, which faced east and west. (See below, l. 54.) This same double function of opening and closing the day accounts also for the two-headed shape in which he is usually depicted.

As he opens heaven to men, he is the mediator between them and the gods, and is first invoked at every sacrifice. As the god of beginnings he is the creator and overseer of the whole universe; he presides over all human business, men's going out and coming in. The Roman belief in beginnings, as having an almost magical effect on all that followed, made them look to him in all that they did. Especially as a war god (Janus Quirinus) his approval would bring success on warlike expeditions. Hence the custom which is most intimately associated with the name of Janus; for his open door is the symbol of successful beginnings, and so, whenever Rome's armies go forth to war, his door is left open; when they return victorious, and peace is established, it is shut.

The Kalends of each month were sacred to Janus, in conjunction with Juno (who, as Lucina, is also a moon-goddess), but the Kalends of January more especially, as nearest to the shortest day, and to those of the opening solar year; for the civil year for long began at Rome with the month of Mars.

* This is confirmed by the fact that there is no other *Latin* sun-god: *Sol* is Sabine, *Apollo* is Greek, and of later introduction. Mommsen, however, dissents from this view. See his *History of Rome*, vol. i. p. 273 (Eng. Trans.).

As their chief god he is naturally made also the oldest king of the Latins.

2. **Tua terga vides.** Explained by l. 54.
3. **Ducibus,** Tiberius and Germanicus.
6. **Besera.** Janus was claviger, or key-bearer, a natural symbol of the opener. Note the epithet **candida**, appropriate to the clear sky.
12. **Spica Cilissa,** saffron, which was brought from Corycus, in Cilicia. It was burnt, not merely for the sweet odour, but because its crackling on the embers was a good omen.
13. **Verberat.** So to reflect light or sound is *repercutio*.
15. **Intactis,** fresh, clean. The white toga (**vesto concolor**—it was a "**dies candidus**") was the Roman holiday dress.
Tarpeias, to the temple of Jupiter Capitolinus, which was, strictly speaking, on the other side of the Capitoline from the Tarpeian.
17. At this time the new magistrates entered upon their office on the 1st of January. **Purpura,** the *trabea* or state robe of the consuls. See XX. 29.
18. **Ebur,** the curule chair.
19. **Praebent, i.e.,** willingly. A struggling victim was the worst of omens. The oxen of the Falerii district, the valley of the Clitumnus, were *white*, another token of the god of light.
27. **Unus,** attracted into the nominative for **vides.** We should expect *uni* with *sit*.
29. I was pondering the matter, and had taken out my note book to jot down such lines as should occur to me.
31. **Ancipiti,** literally, "two-headed." He is called Janus *bifrons*.
35. The god was generally represented with key and staff: the latter as guardian of the ways. Sometimes the fingers of the right hand were so arranged as to form the number CCC, of the left to form LXXV, making altogether the number of days in the solar year.
40. See Introduction. The explanation of the shutting of the Janus doors in peace is, of course, fanciful. There is an emphasis on **perpetuas.** The doors are shut, and she cannot get in again. So Virgil, Aeneid, I. 293: *Furor intus.* VII. 601—614. In l. 195 it is Peace that it is shut in, lest she should escape.
50. **Larem.** The Lar, or household tutelary god, was by the *focus* or hearth in the *atrium* on which the door opened. The porter's box was inside the door, in the vestibulum or porch, "like the porter's room in a college gateway."
55. **Ora,** with the faces of a horse, a lion, and a dog. **Hecate** was from this practice called Trivia.
59. He showed that he would not be "niggard of reply."
63. A beautiful description of spring.
65. Then is the birthday of time.
66. **Palmitae,** the fresh shoots formed each spring.
68. **Seminis herba,** the first blades that show themselves above ground as it were directly from the seed.
74. **Anni novitas,** the new year.

76. **Contulit**, condensed his answer into two lines.
77. Gives a very natural and, probably, the real reason. See Introduction.
79. The law courts were not closed, but a semblance of business was kept up for the omen's sake, and every one was bound to do some work at his trade (**suas artes delibat**), though it is only just enough to bear witness to what his employment is.
92. So kindly words on New Year's Day are an omen of kindness throughout the year. In the following lines the emphasis is upon **primam** and **primum**. This superstitious belief in the ominous import of beginnings is shown again in the importance attached at elections to the vote first recorded by the prerogative century.
95. No prayers uttered are vain—every word has its weight; so good wishes may bring a blessing; at any rate, we must see to it that no ill words bring a curse.
98. **Tetigi**, they followed so closely as to touch.
99. These gifts were called *strenae*, and the custom is said to have been connected with a Sabine goddess, *Strenia*. The French *étrennes* preserve the name and the custom.
Palma may be a palm branch, or it may be the date.
102. **Dulcis**, complement. May accomplish with or in sweetness the journey that begins with it.
103. **Stipis**, the New Year's farthing.
105. Little you know of your own times, not to know that there is no sweet like cash.
107. A further popular legend made of Janus a native prince, who lived in the Golden Age on the Janiculum. Saturnus came to him and instructed him in agriculture, so that "**Saturno regnante**" is not strictly in accordance with the legend.
113. **Casa**. See XIX. 4, and note.
115. The *cella* was so small that there was hardly room for the statue, which was of earthenware, not of gold.
121. **Praetor**, T. Quinctius Cincinnatus. (Livy III. 26.) He was really summoned to the dictatorship.
128. **Vitiis**, prodigality and avarice.
131. A thing is valued by what it costs. It is income that confers public office and that wins friends: a poor man is hopelessly down.
138. **Aurea**. Tiberius dedicated a temple of Janus in 770 A.U.C., so that this passage must have been inserted in a second edition, or the temple was already in building.
148. **Falcoifer deus**, Saturn, as the earth-god who promotes agriculture. He, too, was one of the primeval kings.
155. The Janiculum is on the right bank of the Tiber, which, therefore, washes its left side.
158. **Tanta res**, what is now so great was but pasture for a few oxen.
159. **Cultrix**, doing me honour.
161. The Golden Age was a time when gods mixed freely with men. Over-civilisation drives away all the virtues, but justice is last to go.

166. There was no work for the magistrate; it was a perpetual maiden assize.
167. **Bello**, there was no such thing.
171. **Iani**. Every arch or gateway was a *Janus*, and in many cases contained an image; but only in one case was it **sacrat**, so that sacrifices were offered to it; this was in the arch of Janus Quirinus, god of war. This Janus was called Janus Geminus (*geminæ portæ*, Virgil, *Aeneid*, VII. 607). It was between the south point of the Quirinal Hill and the Capitoline, near the Carcer Mamertinus. It is thought by some to have been one of the gates of Romulus' city, after the Capitoline was added to it. In the conflicts with the Sabines it would be opened when the people went out to battle, and kept open for their return; but shut in peace, as a precaution against sudden attack.
174. **Oebalii**. According to the legend the Sabine king had Spartan blood in his veins.
175. **Levis custos**, Tarpeia, who showed them the way to the citadel, on their promising to give her what they wore on their arms. (Livy, I. 11.)
179. **Portam**, of the citadel; unless the Janus was originally a gate, and the Sabines were pressing in after the fugitive soldiers of Romulus. **Saturnia**, Juno.
183. *Janus*, like Balder in the Norse mythology, is not only a sun-god, but a spring-god also. He is the consort of the fountain-nymph, Juturna, and the father of Fontus, on the Janiculum. The legend is probably a tradition of some volcanic outbreak. There are still sulphurous streams on the road to Tivoli, some twelve or fifteen miles from Rome.
190. **Strus**, a kind of cake like finger biscuits.
199. **Vestri**, a triumph of Tiberius and Germanicus over the Cherusci and Chatti, celebrated in 770. (Tac., *Ann.*, II. 41.) The Rhine was represented in the spectacle. (Epist. ex Ponto, II. i. 39.)
202. **Auctor**, Tiberius, who was jealous of Germanicus' share in the praise.

XXV.

AN AUTOBIOGRAPHY.

- I. ORDER: Accipe, posteritas, ut noris qui ego ille tenerorum lusor amorum quem legis fuerim. **Tenerorum lusor amorum**, an accurate description of Ovid's chief work before his exile. The *Amores* are purely amatory poems; the *Ars Amatoria* sums up his experience in love affairs; the *Heroides* are love-episodes in a dramatic form; and the stories in the *Metamorphoses* many of them turn upon the tender passion.

3. **Sulmo**, a town of the Peligni (Peligni pars tertia ruris, Amor. II. 16. 1.), seven miles from Corfinium, and by the high road ninety-four from Rome. The whole district was very cold in winter, and abounded in clear streams. (*Gelidus Sulmo*, Fasti, IV. 81.)
6. In B.C. 43 (A.U.C. 711), when the consuls Pansa and Hirtius were slain in two successive battles against the forces of Antony, which were besieging Mutina (Modena).
8. The qualification for an **eques** was 400,000 sesterces, about £3,333.
10. Join **quater tribus** = twelve.
12. **Liba**, the sacred cake used in sacrifices.
13. The festival of Minerva began on the 19th of March, the *fifth* day inclusive after the Ides, and so called *Quinquatrus*. The first day was specially consecrated to Minerva, the Etruscan goddess of peaceful arts; the rest given up to gladiatorial contests, "probably from confounding her with the Greek war-goddess Pallas Athena." (Keightley.) Cf. Fasti, III. 811:

Sanguine prima vacat, nec fas concurrere ferro :
Causa, quod est illa nata Minerva die.
Altera tresque super strata celebrantur arena ;
Ensibus exsertis bellica laeta dea est.

- So that Ovid was born on the 20th of March, B.C. 43.
16. **Ab arte**, probably *grammatica*: i.e., as soon as we had learned to read and write we went to tutors of distinction.
21. Ovid's father was evidently a man of a practical economical turn.
22. Even Homer died poor.
24. **Soluta modis**, i.e., prose. The elder Seneca says of Ovid's speeches, "Oratio ejus jam tum nihil aliud poterat videri quam solutum carmen." (De Controversiis, II. 10.)
28. **Liberior**, the toga virilis, a plain gown assumed in place of the *prætexta*, or bordered gown worn by children, when a youth was supposed to have completed his education and to be fit to enter on public life. The age at which it was assumed seems not to have been fixed, but it was seldom before the completion of the sixteenth year.
29. **Lato clavo**, the broad purple band down the front of the tunic, which was the sign of the senatorial dignity. Augustus allowed a select class of the Knights (*equites illustres*) to hold minor offices (33) and to assume this badge by anticipation. Its assumption implies that Ovid's fortune was such as to give him a right to stand for the higher offices later, so as to enter the senate. By laying it aside and wearing the narrow band, the badge of the simple Knight (35), Ovid indicated that he had no intention of pursuing public life.
30. **Studium**, affection.
33. **Primos honores**, minor offices, by which young men entered upon a public career. Such were the *triumviri capitales* and *nocturni*, commissioners of police. Ovid was also one of the *centumviri*, a body of judges of private suits (Trist., II. i. 93),

and of the higher court of *decemviri litibus iudicandis*. (Fasti, IV. 384.)

39. **Aoniae**, Boeotian, from *Helicon*, the spring sacred to the Muses in Boeotia.
44. **Maecius** was the author of some didactic poems of which Pliny mentions the *Ornithogonia* (*volucres*), and the *Theriaca* (*serpens*).
45. **Recitare**. The usual method of publication in the absence of printing. A poet who wished to bring out a new poem would get one of his friends to lend him a large room, and would read or recite it under his patronage. See the opening of Juvenal's first satire.
47. **Ponticus**, the author of an Epic, called the *Thebais*. Cf. Propert. I. 7:

• Dum tibi Cadmeae dicuntur, Pontice, Thebae.

Bassus is unknown.

50. Horace introduced Greek metres into Latin poetry, and in some cases wrote versions of Greek poems.
51. **Virgilium**, the well-known author of the *Aeneid*, died B.C. 19.
52. See the Elegy on Tibullus, XXXII.
53. C. Cornelius **Gallus**, a native of Forum Julii in Southern Gaul, born B.C. 66, committed suicide in the forty-third year of his age. He was a great friend of Virgil, who dedicated to him the famous Tenth Eclogue. He wrote love poems in a hard style. (*Durior* Gallus, Quintil. X. i. 93.)
60. **Corinna**, the name of Ovid's mistress (see *Amores*, *passim*); it is uncertain who she was; some have supposed Julia, the grand-daughter of Augustus.
61. **Multa**, including a tragedy on the subject of Medea. Nothing is more remarkable than the fertility of Ovid's pen.
63. Emphasis on **placitura** as opposed to **vitiosa**.
68. **Fabula**, scandal, gossip, *i.e.*, he told no tales.
69. One of the first two was a native of Falerii (*Amores*, III. xiii. 1); the third was a Fabia (*Epist. ex Ponto*, I. ii. 138). She was a widow when he married her (*Ibid.* IV. viii. 9). His daughter's name was Perilla.
74. **Sustinuit** is treated as a prolativ verb (= non voluit) and so **coniux** is in the nominative.
78. **Lustrum**. A space of five years, at the end of which certain purificatory rites or *lustrations* were gone through on behalf of the whole people; so *lustrum* comes to be simply a space of five years, as we say "thirty summers" for "thirty years."
83. **Foro**, either as the site of the law-courts, or as the place of public gathering (= if they are talked about.)
90. The cause of Ovid's banishment is obscurely hinted at in several places. He appears by an indiscretion to have been in some secret, possibly, as has been suggested, about the Emperor's daughter *Julia*, of which Augustus wished to remove all

evidence. The ostensible cause of his exile was the immoral tendency of his love poems. Cf. *Trist.*, II. 207 :

*Perdiderint quum me duo crimina, carmen et error,
Alterius facti culpa silenda mihi.*

with *Trist.*, III. v. 49 :

*Inscia quod crimen viderunt lumina, plector,
Peccatumque oculos est habuisse meum.*

ORDER: Victor equus victus Pisaea oliva decies abstulerat.

96. **Praemia.** Ovid confuses *Olympiads* of four years with *lustra* of five; the Olympian festival was called, on the inclusive reckoning, a *penteteris*.
Pisa, in Elis, the scene of the Olympic games.
97. **Tomitas**, *Tomis*, in Ovid *Tomis* (fem.), a colony just south of the Danube mouth.
101. A hint that he was the victim of other's faults. •
106. It seems best to take **temporis arma** together—the arms which the occasion required.
108. *i.e.*, in the whole heaven from N. to S.
114. **Decipio**, beguile the time.
122. **Ab exequiis**, after death.
125. While our time has produced great poets, with whom it is hazardous to come into comparison.

XXVI.

THE POET'S IMMORTALITY.

1. **Livor**, envy. Cf. Shakspeare's *green-eyed* monster, jealousy.
5. **Verbosus**, wordy. **Ediscere** need not be pressed in the literal meaning of "learn by heart."
7. Note how the position of the words marks the contrast.
8. **Ut canar.** A good instance of the way in which the substantive sentence (explanatory of **fama**) merges into the final (denoting the purpose of **quaeritur**).
9. **Maeonides**, Homer. Maeonia is Lydia, in which country Homer was supposed to have been born.
Tenedos, an island off the Troad, **Ida**, a mountain in it, **Simois**, a stream running through it, are all famous in the *Iliad*.
11. **Ascræus**, Hesiod, a native of Ascra, in Boeotia, who wrote a poem on agriculture, called, *Ἔργα καὶ Ἡμέραι*, full of didactic precepts.
13. **Battiades** (the Cyrenian, from *Battus*, the name of the founder of Cyrene, about 630 B.C.), Callimachus, a writer of elegiac verse (about 250 B.C.). Catullus is supposed to have translated from him the poem called "Coma Berenices" (No. 66). His poetry, as is plain from the next line, was of a laboured kind.
15. **Cothurno**, the high-heeled boot, meant to give height and dignity to the characters in the old tragedy, who, living in the heroic age, were supposed to be finer men than those of a later generation. So *Cothurnus* = tragedy; similarly *Soccus* = comedy.

16. **Aratus**, a Cilician (about 260 B.C.), who wrote a Greek poem on astronomy called the *Phaenomena*. Virgil has borrowed from it in the *Georgics*, Cicero translated it, and St. Paul quotes it, Acts xvii. 28.
17. These are the "stock" characters of the later Athenian comedy, of which Menander was the chief ornament (B.C. 342—291). Most of the plays of Terence are translated or adapted from Menander. The characters are summed up by Appuleius as *leno perjurus, amator fervidus, servulus callidus, amica illudens, sodalis opitulator, miles praeliator, parasitus edax, parentes tenaces, meretrices procaces*.
19. **Ennius** (239—169 B.C.), born in Calabria, was the first great epic poet of Rome. He wrote a history of Rome in eighteen books, in hexameter verse of a somewhat rude kind, which was long a classical text-book in Roman literature. Ovid elsewhere (*Trist.*, II. 259) calls him

Ennius ingenio maximus, arte rudis.

He was an intimate friend of the Scipios, and his account of the Punic wars, being derived from eye-witnesses, was one of the most valuable parts of his poem. (Cf. *Art. Amat.*, III. 409 :

Ennius emeruit Calabris in montibus ortus
Contiguus poni, Scipio magne, tibi.)

He was also the author of several tragedies, and of four books of satires. For a fuller account of his works see Sellar, *Poets of the Roman Republic*, chap. IV.

- L. **Attius** (about 170—100 B.C.), a writer of tragedies, chiefly founded on Greek subjects, though two of them, the *Brutus* and the *Aeneadae*, or *Decius*, were taken from the national history. "Oratorical fervour, energy, and dignity, seem to have been the most distinctive features of his style."
- Animosi**, spirited, high-souled.
21. P. Terentius **Varro** (Atacinus) was born in Gallia Narbonensis, on the banks of the Aude (Atax), about 82 B.C. He wrote an epic called *Argonautica* (*primam ratem*), in imitation of Apollonius of Rhodes.
23. T. **Lucretius** Carus, author of a poem still extant, *de Rerum natura*, in which he expounds in lofty style and imagery (*sublimis*) the Epicurean philosophy. (B.C. 95—52, or, according to Donatus, 95—55. He says that Lucretius died on the day on which Virgil assumed the *toga virilis*.)
25. **Tityrus**. Virgil's first Eclogue begins:

Tityre tu patulae recubans sub tegmine fagi,

so that the name stands for the Eclogues, as **fruges** for the *Georgics*, a poem on agriculture, and **Aeneia arma** for his great epic (B.C. 70—19).
28. For **Tibullus** and **Gallus**, see notes to XXXII. and XXV. 53.
31. **Quum**, whereas.

36. **Castalia**, a spring which issues from a chasm in the rock of Parnassus, behind Delphi. It is the supposed haunt of Apollo and the Muses, and its waters conferred inspiration.
39. **Pascitur**, feeds itself, thrives, amongst the living.

XXVII.

THE PENITENT LOVER.

1. **Adde**, put. In the next line note that **Amicus** is the complement.
5. **Tunc**, when I was guilty of such an act, I was plainly mad, and not my own master.
7. **Clypei**. Cf. Hom., Il. VII. 219,
Αἶας δ' ἐγγυθεν ἦλθε φέρων σάκος, ἥτε πύργον
Χάλκεον ἐπταβοέιον.
 Ajax, in his anger that Ulysses should be preferred to him in the contest for the arms of Achilles, fell upon the herds and flocks of the Greeks, madly fancying that he was slaughtering the Grecian leaders who had cast this disgrace upon him. The story is the subject of the Ajax of Sophocles.
9. In **matre**, in the case, or in the matter, of his mother. **Malus**, because he could only revenge his father's death by a mother's murder.
10. **Arcanas deas**, the Furies, or Erinnyes, who were visible to Orestes alone.
13. **Schoeneida**, Atalanta. See Stories from Ovid, XX. **Maenalias**, Arcadian.
16. **Cressa**. See III. 1, note.
17. **Vittatis**, as a maiden priestess. See XIII. 83, note.
21. **Taciti**, without any need of words. This couplet is a good instance of Ovid's power of condensation.
23. **Ante**, *i.e.*, before I had done it.
27. **Mihi**, *i.e.*, commune est. So in Greek, *τί ἐμοὶ καὶ σοί*;
29. The omission of conjunctions heightens the contrast. "I should be punished if, etc. (lit. should I be), and shall I have greater power as against my mistress?" The contrast is, of course, between **minimum** and **dominam**: such an act upsets not only law, but order and decency. **An**, as frequently in single interrogations, expresses an alternative which is rejected.
31. See Homer, Iliad V. 335. Aphrodite had come out to rescue her son Aeneas; Diomedes pursued her, and wounded her on the hand.
36. **Votaque redde Iovi**. Every triumphing general at Rome went up to offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving in the temple of Jupiter Capitolinus.
42. **Rigidas**, *i.e.*, solid, ending in blows.

45. *Sine sanguine* = *exsanguis*, a good instance of the flexibility of Ovid's language.
 57. *At tu*. He turns suddenly round and addresses his mistress, as if she were present.

XXVIII.

THE DANGERS OF THE SEA.

2. *Pinus*, the Argo, the timbers of which were cut on Mt. Pelion.
 3. *Cantes*, the *Symplegades*, two rocks in the Propontis which were believed to close in upon each other and crush all that passed between them: a notion which probably sprang from their overlapping from certain points of view. To attempt the passage was *temerarium*.
 9. Whatever wind blows, it will be a cause of fear.
 12. The dark-blue sea never changes its hue.
 14. It is only on the wet sands that there is this to detain you.
 18, 20. See I. 69, and note.
 19. *Ceraunia*, or *Acroceraunia*, a promontory running out into the sea in the north of Epirus. It is the end of a chain of mountains which for some miles southward extends along the coast, and made navigation dangerous. Cf. Horace, Odes, I. 3, 20: *Infames scopulos Acroceraunia*. The whole ode may be compared with this elegy.
 22. The belief in it will make a man stay at home, where no storm can harm him.
 28. A delicate hint at sea-sickness.
 29. *Sidera Ledaë*. Cf. Hor., Od. I. 3:
 Sic fratres Helenae, lucida sidera . . . regant,
 and I. 12, 27:
 *Puerosque Ledaë—
 . . . quorum simul alba nautis
 Stella refulsit,
 Defluit saxis agitatus humor,
 Concidunt venti fugiuntque nubes,
 Et minax quod sic voluere ponto
 Unda recumbit.*
 32. *Threiciam*, from Orpheus, its inventor, who was a Thracian.
 34. *Galatea*, one of the Nereids. See Stories from Ovid, No. 10.
 41. You have only to ask, and the gentle breezes will come. Cf. Cassio's beautiful picture of Desdemona in the storm in Othello, II. 1, 68:

Tempests themselves, high seas and howling winds,
 The gather'd rocks and congregated sands,—
 Traitors ensteeped to clog the guiltless keel,
 As having sense of beauty, do omit
 Their mortal natures, letting go safely by
 The divine Desdemona.

50. "How the ship was almost whelmed in the waters, and how, in your eagerness to return to my arms, you feared neither the dangers of the dark, nor the violence of the storm-wind."
 56. *Admisso equo*, with galloping steeds, lit. uncurbed, the driver giving them the reins.

XXIX.

THE POET'S BANISHMENT.

As to the causes of Ovid's banishment, see note on XXV. 90.

1. *Subit*, comes before my mind's eye.
6. A case of inverted epithet for *extremis finibus*.
7. I had neither the heart, nor the time for fitting preparation. The next line explains why. He had so long time allowed him that he put off the evil day and grew sluggish.
10. *Vestis* and *opis* are genitives, going with *cura*, *legendæ* being understood from the previous line.
12. A good description of the sort of paralysis produced by a lightning stroke.
16. Cf. *Tristia* I. 5, 33:

*Vix duo tresve mihi de tot superestis, amici ;
 Cetera fortunæ non mea turba fuit.*

17. *Uxor*, his third wife, one of the Fabian family.
19. *Nata*, Perilla. *Diversa*, away, in a direction opposite to mine.
22. *Non taciti*, the loudness of the wailing being a gauge of the esteem in which the dead man is held.
29. *Ab hac*, by its light. The plural *Capitolia* is used because the Capitoline was a twin-peaked hill. On one summit was the *arx*, and on the other the temple of Capitoline Jove.
30. *Lari*, hearth. The *Lar* was the protecting genius of the house.
33. *Dique relinquendi*, ye gods that I must leave.
35. I should have put myself under your protection earlier, before the mishap occurred which led to my exile. Cf. our proverb of "Shutting the stable door after the horse is stolen."
37. *Cælesti viro*, Augustus, who is called *deus* below (v. 40).
39. *Ut*, provided that. In the next line, *non miser*, if my divinity is appeased I can forget my misery.
44. *Extinctos*, a pathetic touch; the fire on the hearth is everywhere the symbol of home, but especially where, as at Rome, the *Lar*, the hearth-god, was a special object of worship.
45. *Effudit*, implies that they were wasted.
48. "The Arcadian bear had turned away from its own pole," i.e., apparently it had made half the circuit of the heavens, and dawn was at hand. See I. 143, note.
51. *Properante*, bidding me haste. You say you would hurry if you were in my place; see whither you are hurrying.

54. Alluding to the notion of lucky hours and days, as our sailors used to object to leaving port on a Friday.
56. **Indulgens animo**, following my inclination.
66. **Thesea**, in allusion to the friendship of Theseus for Pirithous, whom he accompanied in his expedition to the nether world to carry off Proserpine.
70. **Animo**, as they were not present in the body.
75. An allusion to the punishment inflicted by Tullus Hostilius upon Mettus Fufetius, the Alban dictator, who treacherously drew off his troops to a rising ground, and awaited the issue of the battle between the Romans and the Veientes, instead of attacking the Fidenates, the allies of the latter, against whom he was posted. Livy, l. 27, 28.
83. **Et me capit**, there is room for me too.
86. Affection shall be my Caesar.
88. **Manus dedit**, of surrender.
89. **Ferri** is used of being carried out to burial, so "being led out to a living burial."
91. "A mist came o'er her from her grief for me."
97. "Than if she had seen her daughter's body or mine placed upon the pyre." Order, **rogos habere corpus**.
101. **Absentem** belongs to **sublevet**. This transposition would hardly be allowable were it not that **vivat** (102) is only repeated from this line.

XXX.

OVID'S EXILE AND ITS CONSOLATIONS.

2. **Suo tempore**, the occasion on which they were written, for diversion, not for fame.
5. The slaves attached to a Roman country estate were kept at hard labour, often in gangs, and worked in chains. The **ergastulum**, as it was called, was a kind of prison, to which slaves who misbehaved themselves in the city were sent as a punishment.
6. **Numero**, rhythm, song.
7. **Pronus**, bending forward. The picture is that of a man pushing on a boat with a punting pole; but **trahit** seems to imply *towing* with a rope.
10. The boatswain (**κελεύστης**) gave the time to the rowers by his song, or by playing his flute.
12. **Arundineo**, the fistula, or reed-pipe.
13. A good instance of the pregnant force of the participle. "By singing as she plies her given task (**trahentis**, of spinning) the maid cheats and beguiles the toil."
15. **Lyrnesside**, Briseis. See XIV.
18. **Bis**. The legend relates that Orpheus went down to the shades to rescue Eurydice, and by his music melted the heart of Proserpine to consent to her return, on condition that he should not look upon her till they reached the upper air. But

Orpheus, in tender anxiety for his wife, forgot his promise and looked back, and so lost her the second time. See Stories from Ovid (Orpheus and Eurydice), and Pope's Ode on St. Cecilia's Day.

24. See XXV. 90, and note.
26. One cause alleged for Ovid's exile was the impurity of his muse.
31. Hom. Odyss. IX. 82—104. The lotos "nocuit," because it made them languid, and careless about their return home. The lotos is supposed to have been the Rhamnus lotus (Linnaeus), with a sweet fruit of the size of an olive and in taste like a date. See Tennyson's poem, the Lotos Eaters.
40. For enthusiasm drowns pain. **Edonis**, in Thrace. **Exulata**, used here as a deponent participle.
41. **Thyrso**, is apparently suggested by the preceding couplet. Those who were touched by it were inspired with Bacchic frenzy: so it comes to be used for the inspiration itself. For the sense of the passage, compare Tennyson, a Dream of Fair Women:

He spake, and grief became
A solemn scorn of ills.

48. Join **ex Helicone oomites**, coming from Helicon to join.
50. **Facit cum**, makes for, sides with.
51. **Ut veni**, since I came. I thought it was the parting only that I should feel.
53. **Stamina**. The three Parcae were always represented as spinning and guiding the threads of a man's destiny from his birth. When the thread was cut, the life ceased. Compare for the same idea, Gray's Ode from the Norse, the Fatal Sisters.
55. **Veri fide**, being believed as true.
57. **Bessos**, on the south, **Getae** on the north. The *Bessi* occupied the greater portion of Mount Haemus, the modern Balkan; they were a tribe of freebooters. The *Getae* occupied the country called Dacia.
62. I bore arms, but only in sport, never in earnest.
63. Some word must be supplied with **latus** from **sublato**, which belongs specially to **galeae**, or the word "don" may possibly fit all three.
75. **Sacra**, of poesy. Cf. **Pieridum sacris** above, l. 28.
80. *i.e.*, there is one compensation, it has not to fear adverse criticism.
86. "Read them with allowances;" *i.e.*, judge them leniently.

XXXI.

TOMI.

1. **Istio**, in Rome, where the person addressed is.
3. **Stellis**, *i.e.*, the stars round the North Pole. Ovid appears to think that because the place is cold and wintry it must be very much farther north than Rome, though in reality there are not two degrees of latitude between the two places.

5. **Sauromatae**, or *Sarmatae*, a general name given to the inhabitants of the steppes of Russia.
6. Join **non digna** = *indigna*.
12. **Axe tremente premi**, are close upon the wavering pole. The many uses of *axis* make it hard to see what is meant by this. There is probably a confusion of the two meanings of pole and clime. **Tremente** may be due to the excessive winds, or to the weight of snow.
17. **Commoti**, when once it is stirred.
21. **Moti**, when moved.
22. **Inducto**, that has settled upon it (as a coating).
24. **Hausta**, generally *haustus*, draughts; here apparently attracted to *frusta*.
26. **Fragiles**, the brittle or breakable water = ice.
27. "The very Danube, that mingles with the vast main by many mouths, with as wide a stream as the Nile itself, freezes when the winds solidify its blue waters, and crawls down to the sea with covered stream." **Non angustior**, it had, like the Nile, seven mouths (Trist., II. 189, septemplis Histri; compare septemplis Nilo, Metam., V. 187); of these the Nile has now two, the Danube five, of which two only are navigable.
33. **Novos pontes**, *i.e.*, the bridge of ice.
35. **Credar**, a poetic license for *mihi credetur*.
36. **Ratam habere fidem**, to be sure of credit, lit., to have one's credit guaranteed.
37. **Consistere**, harden into ice; the word implies also the cessation of motion.
38. **Lubrica testa**, a slippery crust. This seems to refer to the crust of ice, which is compared to a piece of pottery, as we compare it to glass. Others understand that a piece of tile was thrown along the ice, and so skimmed the waters without moving them.
40. **Non udo**, without wetting it: thy death would not be a blot on the narrow sea.
41. **Angustae aquae**, the Hellespont. For the story see Ovid's *Heroides*, XVIII. and XIX., and Byron, *Bride of Abydos*, Canto II. 1:

The winds are high on Helle's wave,
 As on that night of stormy water.
 When Love, who sent, forgot to save
 The young, the beautiful, the brave,
 The lovely hope of Sestos' daughter.
 Oh! when alone along the sky
 Her turret-torch was blazing high,
 Though rising gale, and breaking foam,
 And shrieking sea-birds warned him home;
 And clouds aloft and tides below,
 With signs and sounds, forbade to go,
 He could not see, he would not hear,
 Or sound or sign foreboding fear;
 His eye but saw that light of love,
 The only star it hail'd above;
 His ear but rang with Hero's song,
 "Ye waves, divide not lovers long!"
 That tale is old, but love anew
 May nerve young hearts to prove as true.

45. The winds may blow as they will, they are of no service to the sailor; his ship is fast: even the storm-wind stirs no wave, the very sea is blockaded.
51. "Whether it be the waters of the sea that the fury of the north wind congeals, or the brimming waters of the river."
62. Note how, in spite of the fact that Ovid is depicting the horrors of the place, an unconscious pathos of "home" is introduced into the picture.
63. **Hamatis**, barbed. **Tinotile** (lit., "to dip them in") = in which they have been dipped.
70. **Rigido situ**, unbroken and neglected. *Rigidus*, of the hard earth unbroken by the spade. *Situs*, of the squalid disorder of ground left to itself, so that everything runs wild.
72. **Lacus**, wine presses or vats. **Fervida**, fermenting.
73. **Acontius**, a youth who, attending a festival at Delos, fell in love with a maiden, Cydippe. To make her marry him, he threw in her way an apple with the inscription "I swear by Diana that I will be Acontius' wife." She picked it up and read it, and thus bound herself by a solemn oath to gratify his wish. See Ovid, *Heroid*, XX. and XXI.; and Mr. Morris' *Earthly Paradise*.

xxxii.

ELEGY ON TIBULLUS.

1. **Memnon**, son of Aurora and Tithonus, came with the Aethiopians to help Priam, his uncle, in the Trojan war, and was slain by Achilles. Aurora (*Eos*) prayed to Zeus to grant her son immortality, and removed his body from the field of battle. She wept for him every morning, and the morning dew-drops are the tears of Aurora (*Servius ad Virg., Aen. I. 483*). Achilles' mother was the goddess Thetis, daughter of Nereus, who wedded Peleus, a mortal.
3. **Indignos**, that do not deserve to mourn.
4. The elegiac metre was, as its name indicates, originally assigned to mournful subjects, dirges and laments, and now it is to justify its name.
5. **Albius Tibullus**, an elegiac poet, the first indeed who brought the metre to perfection, accompanied his friend, Messala, on the campaign against the Aquitani (31), and set out with him for the East. He was, however, taken ill at Corcyra, and returned to Rome, where he seems to have devoted himself to literary pursuits. He was a great friend of Horace, who addressed to him one of his epistles. Of his birth and his youth nothing is known, save that he was of equestrian family. He may have been born about 54 B.C. He died (still in the flower of youth) shortly after Virgil, *i.e.*, about 19 or 18 B.C.

(Te quoque *Virgilii comitem* non aequa, Tibulli,
Mors *juvenem* campos misit in Elysios.)

7. **Puer**, the god of love mourns his dead bard.
 14. **Iule**. Ascanius, the son of Aeneas, bore also the name Iulus, and from him the Julian family claimed descent.
 16. **Iuveni**, Adonis. The name (Adonai = lord) points to a Phoenician origin, so that probably he is the same with Thammuz, the god of the Syrians,

Whose annual wound in Lebanon allured
 The Syrian damsels to lament his fate
 In amorous ditties all a summer's day,
 While smooth Adonis from his native rock
 Ran purple to the sea, supposed with blood
 Of Thammuz yearly wounded.—PARADISE LOST, Bk. I.

The story of Venus' love for him, and of his fatal wound, is familiar from Shakespeare's youthful poem. The annual wound is probably a nature-myth of the apparent death of winter. Adonis' return was celebrated by an annual festival, the Adonia, at Alexandria and elsewhere. There is a charming description of it in Theocritus, 15th Idyll.

17. **Cura**, the protégés.
 19. I suppose after all the sacred character is no protection against death.
 21. **Ismario**, Thracian. Orpheus was the son of Apollo by the muse Calliope.
 23. A possible allusion to Linus, another of the mythic bards; the dirge, *αἰλιος* (woe's me for Linus), being traditionally the lament of Apollo over his dead son. Cf. Virgil's

Non me carminibus vincet nec Thracius Orpheus
 Nec Linus, huic mater quamvis atque huic pater adsit
 Orphei Calliopea, Lino formosus Apollo,

so that they appear to have been brothers.

25. **Maeoniden**, Homer, "Tiresias or blind *Maeonides*." Milton, *Paradise Lost*, bk. III.
 26. **Pieria**, the strip of the Macedonian coast between the Haliacmon and the Peneus.
 30. Hom., *Odys.* II. 93—110. Penelope, wife of Ulysses, having promised to choose a husband from among her suitors when she should have finished a given task of needlework, undid every night the work she had done in the day. **Retexta**, unwoven. See Shakespeare, *Coriolanus* I. 3, 93.
 This is a poetical way of saying that the *Iliad* and the *Odyssey* will live though Homer be dead.
 31. **Nemesis** and **Delia**, the names of two mistresses of Tibullus, to whom much of his love poetry is addressed. *Delia* was the first love.
 34. **Sistra**, an instrument used in the worship of Isis. A number of small loose rods set in a bronze frame, in shape like a fives' bat, made a clattering noise as they were shaken or knocked about. So "what profit is there in all your religions?"
 36. **Sollicitor**, I am half-induced.

37. The imperative form gives a very vivid turn to the conditional.
Cf. "Train up a child in the way he should go, and when he is old he will not depart from it."
40. Of the ashes after the body was burnt.
43. Flames that could be guilty of such sacrilege would not have shrunk from devouring the gold-decked temples of the gods.
45. There was a famous shrine and temple of Venus on Mt. Eryx, in Sicily. Poetic tradition connected it with the burial of Anchises in Sicily. Virg. Aen. V. 759.
47. **Phaeacia**, Corcyra, which was supposed by the Greeks to be the island of the Phaeacians (Odys. VII.). There Tibullus was left sick on the way to the East with his friend Messala.
51. Join *in partem doloris venit*
57. A fair retort. If that be true you have lost nothing. Why do you, then, mourn a loss which is not yours, but mine? for mine was the hand which he held in his dying grasp.
62. **Calvus** and **Catullus** are mentioned together by Horace: "Nil praeter Calvum et doctus cantare Catullum." They both wrote epigrams. Calvus was a respectable orator (Cicero, Brutus 81). Catullus was a poet of great power in various styles, as the specimens of his work which still survive show. He appears to have died young. For an estimate of his poetry see Sellar's Roman Poets of the Republic, chap. XII.
64. **Galle**. See XXV. 53, and note. He was recalled from the government of Egypt on a charge of treason against his friend Augustus (temerati amici), and committed suicide at the age of forty. If the charge was true he would not be in Elysium.

3, WATERLOO PLACE, Pall Mall.
November, 1875.

Books for Schools and Colleges

PUBLISHED BY

MESSRS. RIVINGTON

HISTORY

An English History for the Use of Public Schools.

*By the Rev. J. FRANCK BRIGHT, M.A., Fellow of University College,
and Historical Lecturer in Balliol, New, and University Colleges, Oxford;
late Master of the Modern School in Marlborough College.*

With numerous Maps and Plans. Crown 8vo.

This work is divided into three Periods of convenient and handy size, especially adapted for use in Schools, as well as for Students reading special portions of History for local and other Examinations. It will also be issued in one complete Volume.

Period I.—MEDIÆVAL MONARCHY: The departure of the Romans, to Richard III. From A.D. 449 to A.D. 1485. 4s. 6d. [*Now Ready.*]

Period II.—PERSONAL MONARCHY: Henry VII. to James II. From A.D. 1485 to A.D. 1688. [*In January.*]

Period III.—CONSTITUTIONAL MONARCHY: William and Mary, to the present time. From A.D. 1688 to A.D. 1837. [*In the press.*]

About five years ago, after a meeting of a considerable number of Public School Masters, it was proposed to the Author that he should write a School History of England. As the suggestion was generally supported he undertook the task. The work was intended to supply some deficiencies felt to exist in the School Books which were at that time procurable. It was hoped that the work would be completed in three years, but a series of untoward events has postponed its completion till now. The Author has attempted to embody, in the present publication, so much of the fruit of many years' historical reading, and of considerable experience in teaching history, as he believes will be useful in rendering the study at once an instructive and an interesting pursuit for boys. Starting from the supposition that his readers know but little of the subject, he has tried to give a plain narrative of events, and at the same time so far to trace their connection, causes, and effects, as to supply the student with a more reasonable and intelligent idea of the course of English History than is given by any mere compendium of facts. It has been thought convenient to retain the ordinary divisions into reigns, and to follow primarily, throughout, the Political History of the country; at the same time considerable care has been given to bring out the great Social Changes which have occurred from time to time, and to follow the growth of the people and nation at large, as well as that of the Monarchy or of special classes. A considerable number of genealogies of the leading Houses of the 14th and 15th centuries have been introduced to illustrate that period. The later periods are related at considerably greater length than the earlier ones. The foreign events in which England took part have been, as far as space allowed, brought into due prominence; while by the addition of numerous maps and plans, in which every name mentioned will be found, it is hoped that reference to a separate atlas will be found unnecessary. The marginal analysis has been collected at the beginning of the volume, so as to form an abstract of the History, suitable for the use of those who are beginning the study.

(See Specimen Page, No. 1.)

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

HISTORICAL HANDBOOKS

Edited by

OSCAR BROWNING, M.A.,

FELLOW OF KING'S COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE; ASSISTANT-MASTER AT ETON COLLEGE.

Small 8vo.

(See Specimen Pages, Nos. 3 and 4.)

HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH INSTITUTIONS.

By PHILIP V. SMITH, M.A., *Barrister-at-Law; Fellow of King's College, Cambridge.* 3s. 6d.

CONTENTS.

Social and Local Development of the Constitution.

Origin of the English Institutions—The People—Local Government.

Constituents of the Central Authority.

The King—Parliament—The King's Council.

Central Government.

Legislation—Judicature—The Executive—Taxation—Chronological Table.
Index and Glossary.

"It contains in a short compass an amount of information not otherwise accessible to students without considerable research. The chapter on Local Government in particular is well executed. It would be hard to name any other book in which

the history of our local institutions, from the Gemots of the first Teutonic settlers down to the County Court, the Local Government Board, and the School Board of our own day, is to be found."

Athenæum.

HISTORY OF FRENCH LITERATURE.

Adapted from the French of M. DEMOGEOT, by C. BRIDGE.
3s. 6d.

"An excellent manual."—*Athenæum.*

"A clever adaptation."—*London Quarterly Review.*

"It is clear, idiomatic, and flowing, possessing all the characteristics of good English composition. Its perusal will furnish abundant evidence of the richness and variety of French literature, of which it is

a good and sufficient handbook."—*British Quarterly Review.*

"We cannot too highly commend this careful analysis of the characteristics of the great French writer."—*Standard.*

"Unlike most manuals, it is readable as well as accurate."—*Echo.*

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

HISTORICAL HANDBOOKS—continued.

THE ROMAN EMPIRE. A.D. 395–800.

By A. M. CURTEIS, M.A., Assistant-Master at Sherborne School, late Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford.

With Maps. 3s. 6d.

CONTENTS.

Administrative and Legal Unity—The Christian Church in the First Four Centuries—The Barbarians on the Frontier—Century IV.—Church and State in Constantinople, Eutropius and Chrysostom—Chrysostom and the Empress Eudoxia—Alaric and the Visigoths, 396–419—Genseric and the Vandals, 423–533—Attila and the Huns, 435–453—The “Change of Government,” commonly called the Fall of the Western Empire, 475–526—The Emperor Justinian, 527–565—The Empire in relation to the Barbarians of the East, 450–650—Mohammed and Mohammedanism, 622–711—The Popes and the Lombards in Italy, 540–740—The Franks and the Papacy, 500–800—Synopsis of Historical Events—Index.

MAPS.

Central Europe, about A.D. 400.—The Roman Empire at the beginning of the sixth Century.—Italy, 600–750.—Europe in the time of Charles the Great.

“We have very carefully examined the chapters on the ‘Barbarians,’ the Visigoths, the Vandals, and the Huns, and can pronounce them the best condensed account that we have read of the westerly migrations.”—*Athenæum*.

“An admirable specimen of careful condensation and good arrangement, and as a school book it will assuredly possess a high value.”—*Scotsman*.

“The period with which it deals is neglected in schools for want of text-books, but is full of most important historical

teaching. Mr. Curteis’ little book is admirably written for teaching purposes; it is clear, definite, well-arranged, and interesting.”—*Academy*.

“Appears to be a good school book for the higher forms.”—*Westminster Review*.

“Will prove of great service to students, and we commend it to the notice of those who intend competing in the Civil Service Examinations. Mr. Curteis has executed his task with great care and judgment.”

Civil Service Gazette.

HISTORY OF MODERN ENGLISH LAW.

By Sir ROLAND KNYVET WILSON, Bart., M.A., Barrister-at-Law; late Fellow of King’s College, Cambridge.

3s. 6d.

CONTENTS.

The English Law in the Time of Blackstone.

The Form in which it was Enunciated—Property, Contract, and Absolute Duties—Wrongs and Remedies, Civil and Criminal—Procedure—Laws relating to Special Classes of Persons.

Life and Work of Bentham.

Biography—The Writings of Bentham—Early Attempts at Law Reform.

Legal Changes since 1825.

Changes as to the Form in which the Law is Enunciated—Changes in the Law of Property, Contract, and Absolute Duties—Changes in the Laws as to Wrongs and Remedies—Changes in the Laws relating to Procedure and Evidence—Changes in the Laws relating to Special Classes of Persons—Chronological Table of Cases and Statutes—Index.

[HISTORICAL HANDBOOKS—Continued.]

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

HISTORICAL HANDBOOKS—continued.

ENGLISH HISTORY IN THE XIVTH CENTURY.

By CHARLES H. PEARSON, M.A., *Principal of the Presbyterian Ladies' College, Melbourne, late Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford, and Professor of History in the University of Melbourne.*

[In the Press.]

THE REIGN OF LOUIS XI.

By F. WILLERT, M.A., *Fellow of Exeter College, Oxford.*

[In the Press.]

THE GREAT REBELLION.

By the EDITOR.

HISTORY OF THE FRENCH REVOLUTION.

By the Rev. J. FRANCK BRIGHT, M.A., *Fellow of University College, and Historical Lecturer in Balliol, New, and University Colleges, Oxford; late Master of the Modern School at Marlborough College.*

THE AGE OF CHATHAM.

By Sir W. R. ANSON, Bart., M.A., *Fellow of All Souls' College, and Vinerian Reader of Law, Oxford.*

THE AGE OF PITT.

By the Same.

THE SUPREMACY OF ATHENS.

By R. C. JEBB, M.A., *Fellow and Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Public Orator of the University.*

THE ROMAN REVOLUTION. From B.C. 133 to the

Battle of Actium.

By H. F. PELHAM, M.A., *Fellow and Lecturer of Exeter College, Oxford.*

HISTORY OF THE UNITED STATES.

By SIR GEORGE YOUNG, Bart., M.A., *late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.*

HISTORY OF ROMAN POLITICAL INSTITUTIONS.

By J. S. REID, M.L., *Christ's College, Cambridge.*

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

*In the Press***HISTORICAL BIOGRAPHIES***Edited by*

THE REV. M. CREIGHTON, M.A.,

FELLOW AND TUTOR OF MERTON COLLEGE, OXFORD,

With Frontispiece and Maps.

The most important and the most difficult point in Historical Teaching is to awaken a real interest in the minds of Beginners. For this purpose concise handbooks are seldom useful. General sketches, however accurate in their outlines of political or constitutional development, and however well adapted to dispel false ideas, still do not make history a living thing to the young. They are most valuable as maps on which to trace the route beforehand and show its direction, but they will seldom allure any one to take a walk.

The object of this series of Historical Biographies is to try and select from English History a few men whose lives were lived in stirring times. The intention is to treat their lives and times in some little detail, and to group round them the most distinctive features of the periods before and after those in which they lived.

It is hoped that in this way interest may be awakened without any sacrifice of accuracy, and that personal sympathies may be kindled without forgetfulness of the principles involved.

It may be added that round the lives of individuals it will be possible to bring together facts of social life in a clearer way, and to reproduce a more vivid picture of particular times than is possible in a historical handbook.

By reading Short Biographies a few clear ideas may be formed in the pupil's mind, which may stimulate to further reading. A vivid impression of one period, however short, will carry the pupil onward and give more general histories an interest in their turn. Something, at least, will be gained if the pupil realises that men in past times lived and moved in the same sort of way as they do at present.

It is proposed to issue the following Biographies adapted to the reading of pupils between the ages of 12 and 15:

- | | |
|------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1. SIMON DE MONTFORT. | 5. THE DUKE OF MARLBOROUGH. |
| 2. THE BLACK PRINCE. | 6. WILLIAM PITT, |
| 3. SIR WALTER RALEIGH. | or, THE DUKE OF WELLINGTON. |
| 4. OLIVER CROMWELL. | |

*History of the Church under the
Roman Empire, A.D. 30-476.*

*By the Rev. A. D. CRAKE, B.A., Chaplain of All Saints' School,
Bloxham.*

Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

A History of England for Children.

By GEORGE DAVYS, D.D., formerly Bishop of Peterborough.

New Edition. 18mo. 1s. 6d.

With twelve Coloured Illustrations. Square cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

ENGLISH

ENGLISH SCHOOL-CLASSICS

With Introductions, and Notes at the end of each Book.

Edited by FRANCIS STORR, B.A.,

CHIEF MASTER OF MODERN SUBJECTS IN MERCHANT TAYLORS' SCHOOL, LATE SCHOLAR OF TRINITY COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE, AND BELL UNIVERSITY SCHOLAR.

Small 8vo.

THOMSON'S SEASONS: Winter.

With Introduction to the Series, by the Rev. J. FRANCK BRIGHT, M.A., Fellow of University College, and Historical Lecturer in Balliol, New, and University Colleges, Oxford; late Master of the Modern School at Marlborough College. 1s.

COWPER'S TASK.

By FRANCIS STORR, B.A., Chief Master of Modern Subjects in Merchant Taylors' School. 2s.

Part I. (Book I.—The Sofa; Book II.—The Timepiece) 9d. Part II. (Book III.—The Garden; Book IV.—The Winter Evening) 9d. Part III. (Book V.—The Winter Morning Walk; Book VI.—The Winter Walk at Noon) 9d.

SCOTT'S LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL.

By J. SURTEES PHILLIPOTS, M.A., Head Master of Bedford School, formerly Fellow of New College, Oxford. 2s. 6d.

Part I. (Canto I., with Introduction, &c.) 9d. Part II. (Cantos II. and III.) 9d. Part III. (Cantos IV. and V.) 9d. Part IV. (Canto VI.) 9d.

SCOTT'S LADY OF THE LAKE.

By R. W. TAYLOR, M.A., Assistant-Master at Rugby School. 2s.

Part I. (Cantos I. and II.) 9d. Part II. (Cantos III. and IV.) 9d. Part III. (Cantos V. and VI.) 9d.

NOTES TO SCOTT'S WAVERLEY.

By H. W. EVE, M.A., Assistant-Master at Wellington College. 1s., or with the Text, 2s. 6d.

TWENTY OF BACON'S ESSAYS.

By FRANCIS STORR, B.A., Chief Master of Modern Subjects in Merchant Taylors' School. 1s.

SIMPLE POEMS.

Edited by W. E. MULLINS, M.A. Assistant-Master at Marlborough College. 8d.

SELECTIONS FROM WORDSWORTH'S POEMS.

By H. H. TURNER, B.A., late Scholar of Trinity College, Cambridge. 1s.

WORDSWORTH'S EXCURSION: The Wanderer.

By H. H. TURNER, B.A., late Scholar of Trinity College, Cambridge. 1s.

MILTON'S PARADISE LOST.

By FRANCIS STORR, B.A., Chief Master of Modern Subjects in Merchant Taylors' School.

Book I. 9d. Book II. 9d.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

ENGLISH SCHOOL CLASSICS—continued.

SELECTIONS FROM THE SPECTATOR.

By OSMUND AIRY, M.A., Assistant-Master at Wellington College. 1s.

BROWNE'S RELIGIO MEDICI.

By W. P. SMITH, M.A., Assistant-Master at Winchester College. 1s.

GOLDSMITH'S TRAVELLER AND DESERTED VILLAGE.

By C. SANKEY, M.A., Assistant-Master at Marlborough College. 1s.

EXTRACTS FROM GOLDSMITH'S VICAR OF WAKEFIELD.

By C. SANKEY, M.A., Assistant-Master at Marlborough College.

SELECTIONS FROM BURNS' POEMS.

By A. M. BELL, M.A., Balliol College, Oxford.

MACAULAY'S ESSAYS.

MOORE'S LIFE OF BYRON. By FRANCIS STORR, B.A. 9d.

BOSWELL'S LIFE OF JOHNSON. By FRANCIS STORR, B.A. 9d.

HALLAM'S CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY. By H. F. BOYD, late Scholar of Brasenose College, Oxford. 1s.

SOUTHEY'S LIFE OF NELSON.

By W. E. MULLINS, M.A., Assistant-Master at Marlborough College.

** The General Introduction to the Series will be found in Thomson's WINTER.

(See Specimen Pages, Nos. 5 and 6.)

OPINIONS OF TUTORS AND SCHOOLMASTERS.

"Nothing can be better than the idea and the execution of the English School-Classics, edited by Mr. Storr. Their cheapness and excellence encourage us to the hope that the study of our own language, too long neglected in our schools, may take its proper place in our curriculum, and may be the means of inspiring that taste for literature which it is one of the chief objects of education to give, and which is apt to be lost sight of in the modern style of teaching Greek and Latin Classics with a view to success in examinations."—Oscar Brown-
ing, M.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge; Assistant-Master at Eton College.

"I think the plan of them is excellent; and those volumes which I have used I have found carefully and judiciously edited, neither passing over difficulties, nor preventing thought and work on the pupil's part by excessive annotation."—Rev. C. B. Hutchinson, M.A., Assistant-Master in Rugby School.

"I think that these books are likely to prove most valuable. There is great variety in the choice of authors. The notes seem sensible, as far as I have been able to examine them, and give just enough help, and not too much; and the size of each volume is so small, that in most cases it need not form more than one term's work.

Something of the kind was greatly wanted."
—E. E. Bowen, M.A., Master of the Modern Side, Harrow School.

"I have used some of the volumes of your English School-Classics for several months in my ordinary form work, and I have recommended others to be set as subjects for different examinations for which the boys have to prepare themselves. I shall certainly continue to use them, as I have found them to be very well suited to the wants of my form."—C. M. Bull, M.A., Master of the Modern School in Marlborough College.

"I have no hesitation in saying that the volumes of your Series which I have examined appear to me far better adapted for school use than any others which have come under my notice. The notes are sufficiently full to supply all the information which a boy needs to understand the text without superseding the necessity of his thinking. The occasional questions call the learner's attention to points which he can decide from his own resources. The general plan, and the execution of the volumes which have come before me, leave little to be desired in a School Edition of the English Classics."—The Rev. Chas. Grant Chittenden, M.A., The Grange, Hoddesdon, Herts.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

SELECT PLAYS OF SHAKSPERE

RUGBY EDITION.

With an Introduction and Notes to each Play.

Small 8vo.

AS YOU LIKE IT. 2s. HAMLET. 2s. 6d.

MACBETH. 2s. KING LEAR.

Edited by the Rev. CHARLES E. MOBERLY, M.A., Assistant-Master at Rugby School, and formerly Scholar of Balliol College, Oxford.

CORIOLANUS. 2s. 6d.

Edited by ROBERT WHITELAW, M.A., Assistant-Master at Rugby School, formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.

THE TEMPEST.

Edited by J. SÜRTEES PHILLPOTTS, M.A., Head-Master of Bedford Grammar School, formerly Fellow of New College, Oxford.

With Notes at the end of the Volume. [In the press.

THE MERCHANT OF VENICE.

Edited by R. W. TAYLOR, M.A., Assistant-Master at Rugby School.

With Notes at the end of the Volume.

[In preparation.]

Reflections on the Revolution in France in 1790.

By the Right Hon. EDMUND BURKE, M.P.

New Edition, with a short Biographical Notice. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

A Practical Introduction to English Prose Composition.

An English Grammar for Classical Schools, with Questions, and a Course of Exercises.

By THOMAS KERCHEVER ARNOLD, M.A.

Tenth Edition. 12mo. 4s. 6d.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

MATHEMATICS

RIVINGTONS' MATHEMATICAL SERIES

The following Schools, amongst many others, use this Series:—
 Eton: Harrow: Winchester: Charterhouse: Marlborough: Shrewsbury:
 Cheltenham: Clifton: City of London School: Haileybury: Tonbridge:
 Durham: Fettes College, Edinburgh: Owen's College, Manchester: H.M.'s
 Dockyard School, Sheerness: Hurstpierpoint: King William's College,
 Isle of Man: St. Peter's, Clifton, York: Birmingham: Bedford: Felsted:
 Christ's College, Finchley: Liverpool College: Windermere College:
 Eastbourne College: Brentwood: Perse School, Cambridge. Also in use
 in Canada: H.M. Training Ships: Royal Naval College, Greenwich:
 Melbourne University, Australia: the other Colonies: and some of the
 Government Schools in India.

OPINIONS OF TUTORS AND SCHOOLMASTERS.

"A person who carefully studies these books will have a thorough and accurate knowledge of the subjects on which they treat."—*H. A. Morgan, M.A., Tutor of Jesus College, Cambridge.*

"We have for some time used your Mathematical books in our Lecture Room, and find them well arranged, and well-calculated to clear up the difficulties of the subjects. The examples also are numerous and well-selected."—*N. M. Ferrers, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge.*

"I have used in my Lecture Room Mr. Hamblin Smith's text-books with very great advantage."—*James Porter, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of St. Peter's College, Cambridge.*

"For beginners there could be no better books, as I have found when examining different schools."—*A. W. W. Steel, M.A., Fellow and Assistant-Tutor of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge.*

"I consider Mr. Hamblin Smith's Mathematical Works to be a very valuable series for beginners. His Algebra in particular I think is the best book of its kind for schools and for the ordinary course at Cambridge."—*F. Patrick, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Magdalen College, Cambridge.*

"The series is a model of clearness and insight into possible difficulties."—*Rev. J. F. Blake, St. Peter's College, Clifton, York.*

"I can say with pleasure that I have used your books extensively in my work at

Haileybury, and have found them on the whole well adapted for boys."—*Thomas Pitts, M.A., Assistant Mathematical Master at Haileybury College.*

"I can strongly recommend them all."—*W. Henry, M.A., Sub-Warden, Trinity College, Glenaimond.*

"I consider Mr. Smith has supplied a great want, and cannot but think that his works must command extensive use in good schools."—*J. Henry, B.A., Head-Master, H.M. Dockyard School, Sheerness, and Instructor of Engineers, R.N.*

"We have used your Algebra and Trigonometry extensively at this School from the time they were first published, and I thoroughly agree with every mathematical teacher I have met, that, as school text-books, they have no equals. We are introducing your Euclid gradually into the School."—*Rev. B. Edwards, sen., Mathematical Master at the College, Hurstpierpoint, Sussex.*

"I consider them to be the best books of their kind on the subject which I have yet seen."—*Joshua Jones, D.C.L., Head-Master, King William's College, Isle of Man.*

"I have very great pleasure in expressing an opinion as to the value of these books. I have used them under very different circumstances, and have always been satisfied with the results obtained."—*C. H. W. Biggs, Mathematical Editor of the English Mechanic, Editor of the Monthly Journal of Education.*

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

RIVINGTONS' MATHEMATICAL SERIES—continued.

ELEMENTARY ALGEBRA.

By J. HAMBLIN SMITH, M.A., of *Gonville and Caius College*, and
late Lecturer at *St. Peter's College, Cambridge*.

12mo. 3s. Without Answers, 2s. 6d.

A KEY TO ELEMENTARY ALGEBRA.

Crown 8vo. 9s.

EXERCISES ON ALGEBRA.

By J. HAMBLIN SMITH, M.A.

12mo. 2s. 6d.

Copies may be had without the Answers.

ALGEBRA. Part II.

By E. J. GROSS, M.A., *Fellow of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge*.

Crown 8vo. 8s. 6d.

"We have to congratulate Mr. Gross on his excellent treatment of the more difficult chapters in *Elementary Algebra*. His work satisfies not only in every respect the requirements of a first-rate text-book on the subject, but is not open to the standing reproach of most English mathematical treatises for students, a minimum of teaching and a maximum of problems. The hard work and considerable thought which Mr. Gross has devoted to the book will be seen on every page by the experienced teacher; there is not a word too much, nor is the student left without genuine assistance where it is needful. The lan-

guage is precise, clear, and to the point. The problems are not too numerous, and selected with much tact and judgment. The range of the book has been very rightly somewhat extended beyond that assigned to simpler treatises, and it includes the elementary principles of *Determinants*. This chapter especially will be read with satisfaction by earnest students, and the mode of exposition will certainly have the approval of teachers. Altogether we think that this *Algebra* will soon become a general text-book, and will remain so for a long time to come." — *Westminster Review*.

KINEMATICS AND KINETICS.

By E. J. GROSS, M.A.

Crown 8vo.

[Just ready.]

A TREATISE ON ARITHMETIC.

By J. HAMBLIN SMITH, M.A.

12mo. 3s. 6d.

(See *Specimen Page, No. 7.*)

A KEY TO ARITHMETIC.

Crown 8vo.

[In the Press.]

RIVINGTONS MATHEMATICAL SERIES—continued.

ELEMENTS OF GEOMETRY.

By J. HAMBLIN SMITH, M.A.

12mo. 3s. 6d.

Containing Books 1 to 6, and portions of Books 11 and 12, of EUCLID, with Exercises and Notes, arranged with the Abbreviations admitted in the Cambridge Examinations.

Part I., containing Books 1 and 2 of Euclid, limp cloth, 1s. 6d., may be had separately.

(See Specimen Page, No. 8.)

GEOMETRICAL CONIC SECTIONS.

By G. RICHARDSON, M.A., Assistant-Master at Winchester College, and late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.

Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

TRIGONOMETRY.

By J. HAMBLIN SMITH, M.A.

12mo. 4s. 6d.

ELEMENTARY STATICS.

By J. HAMBLIN SMITH, M.A.

12mo. 3s.

ELEMENTARY HYDROSTATICS.

By J. HAMBLIN SMITH, M.A.

12mo. 3s.

BOOK OF ENUNCIATIONS

FOR HAMBLIN SMITH'S GEOMETRY, ALGEBRA, TRIGONOMETRY, STATICS, AND HYDROSTATICS.

12mo. 1s.

Arithmetic, Theoretical and Practical.

By W. H. GIRDLESTONE, M.A., of Christ's College, Cambridge, Principal of the Theological College, Gloucester.

New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

Also a School Edition. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

SCIENCE

Preparing for Publication,

SCIENCE CLASS-BOOKS

Edited by

The REV. ARTHUR RIGG, M.A.,

LATE PRINCIPAL OF THE COLLEGE, CHESTER.

These Volumes are designed expressly for School use, and by their especial reference to the requirements of a School Class-Book, aim at making Science-teaching a subject for regular and methodical study in Public and Private Schools.

AN ELEMENTARY CLASS-BOOK ON SOUND.

By GEORGE CAREY FOSTER, B.A., F.R.S., Fellow of, and Professor of Physics in, University College, London.

AN ELEMENTARY CLASS-BOOK ON ELECTRICITY.

By GEORGE CAREY FOSTER, B.A., F.R.S., Fellow of, and Professor of Physics in, University College, London.

BOTANY FOR CLASS-TEACHING.

With Exercises for Private Work.

By F. E. KITCHENER, M.A., F.L.S., Assistant-Master at Rugby School, and late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.

ASTRONOMY FOR CLASS-TEACHING.

With Exercises for Private Work.

By WALLIS HAY LAVERTY, M.A., late Fellow of Queen's College, Oxford.

The knowledge of Mathematics assumed will be Euclid, Books I.-VI., and Quadratic Equations.

Other Works are in preparation.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

A Year's Botany.

Adapted to Home and School Use.

By FRANCES ANNA KITCHENER.

Illustrated by the Author. Crown 8vo. 5s.

(See Specimen Page, No. 2.)

CONTENTS.

General Description of Flowers—Flowers with Simple Pistils—Flowers with Compound Pistils—Flowers with Apocarpous Fruits—Flowers with Syncarpous Fruits—Stamens and Morphology of Branches—Fertilisation—Seeds—Early Growth and Food of Plants—Wood, Stems, and Roots—Leaves—Classification—Umbellates, Composites, Spurges, and Pines—Some Monocotyledonous Families—Orchids—Appendix of Technical Terms—Index.

An Easy Introduction to Chemistry.

For the use of Schools.

Edited by the Rev. ARTHUR RIGG, M.A., late Principal of The College, Chester, and WALTER T. GOOLDEN, B.A., late Science Scholar of Merton College, Oxford.

New Edition, revised. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.

(See Specimen Page, No. 9.)

"We seldom come across a work of such simplicity in chemistry as this. It ought to be in the hands of every student of chemistry."—*Chemical Review*.

"There are a simplicity and a clearness in the description and explanations given in this little volume which certainly commend it to the attention of the young."

Athenæum.

Notes on Building Construction.

Arranged to meet the requirements of the syllabus of the Science and Art Department of the Committee of Council on Education, South Kensington Museum.

PART I.—FIRST STAGE, OR ELEMENTARY COURSE.

PARTS II. and III.

[In the Press.]

Medium 8vo, with 325 woodcuts, 10s. 6d.

REPORT ON THE EXAMINATION IN BUILDING CONSTRUCTION, HELD BY THE SCIENCE AND ART DEPARTMENT, SOUTH KENSINGTON, IN MAY, 1875.—"The want of a text-book in this subject, arranged in accordance with the published syllabus, and therefore limiting the students and teachers to the prescribed course, has lately been well met by a work published by Messrs. Rivingtons, entitled '*Notes on Building Construction*, arranged to meet the requirements of the Syllabus of the Science and Art Department of the Committee of Council on Education, South Kensington.'"
June 18, 1875.

(Signed) H. C. SEDDON, Major, R.E."

"Something of the sort was very much needed. A book distilling the substance of larger works and putting the outlines of constructional science together in a small compass, is a very important aid to students. A very useful little book."—*Builder*.

"The text is prepared in an extremely simple and consecutive manner, advancing from rudimental and general statements to those which are comparatively advanced; it is a thoroughly coherent, self-sustained account."—*Athenæum*.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

LATIN

Elementary Rules of Latin Pronunciation.

Especially drawn up for use in Schools.

By ARTHUR HOLMES, M.A., *late Senior Fellow and Dean of Clare College, Cambridge, and Preacher at the Chapel Royal, Whitehall, Editor of "Catena Classicorum."*

Crown 8vo. On a card, 9d.

Outlines of Latin Sentence Construction.

By E. D. MANSFIELD, B.A., *Assistant-Master at Clifton College.*

Demy 8vo. On a card, 1s.

Easy Exercises in Latin Prose.

With Notes.

By CHARLES BIGG, M.A., *Principal of Brighton College.*

Small 8vo. 1s. 4d.; sewed, 9d.

Latin Prose Exercises.

For Beginners, and Junior Forms of Schools.

By R. PROWDE SMITH, B.A., *Assist.-Master at Cheltenham College.*

[This Book can be used with or without the PUBLIC SCHOOL LATIN PRIMER.] New Edition. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.

An Elementary Latin Grammar.

By J. HAMBLIN SMITH, M.A., *of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge; late Lecturer of S. Peter's College, Cambridge.*

Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

Henry's First Latin Book.

By THOMAS KERCHEVER ARNOLD, M.A.

Twenty-second Edition. 12mo. 3s. Tutor's Key, 1s.

Recommended in the *Guide to the Choice of Classical Books* by J. B. Mayor, M.A., Professor of Classical Literature at King's College, late Fellow and Tutor of St. John's College, Cambridge.

A Practical Introduction to Latin Prose Composition.

By THOMAS KERCHEVER ARNOLD, M.A.

Sixteenth Edition. 8vo. 6s. 6d. Tutor's Key, 1s. 6d.

Cornelius Nepos.

With Critical Questions and Answers, and an Imitative Exercise on each Chapter.

By THOMAS KERCHEVER ARNOLD, M.A.

Fifth Edition. 12mo. 4s.

A First Verse Book.

Being an Easy Introduction to the Mechanism of the Latin Hexameter and Pentameter.

By THOMAS KERCHEVER ARNOLD, M.A.

Eleventh Edition. 12mo. 2s. Tutor's Key, 1s.

Progressive Exercises in Latin Elegiac Verse.

By C. G. GEPP, B.A., late Junior Student of Christ Church, Oxford; Head-Master of the College, Stratford-on-Avon.

Third Edition, Revised. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d. Tutor's Key, 5s.

Recommended in the *Guide to the Choice of Classical Books* by J. B. Mayor, M.A., Professor of Classical Literature at King's College, late Fellow and Tutor of St. John's College, Cambridge.

Selections from Livy, Books VIII. and IX.

With Notes and Map.

By E. CALVERT, LL.D., St. John's College, Cambridge; and R. SAWARD, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge; Assistant-Master in Shrewsbury School.

Small 8vo. 2s.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

New Edition, re-arranged, with fresh Pieces and additional References.

Materials and Models for Latin Prose Composition.

Selected and arranged by J. Y. SARGENT, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Magdalen College, Oxford; and T. F. DALLIN, M.A., Tutor, late Fellow, of Queen's College, Oxford.

Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

(See Specimen Page, No. 10.)

Latin Version of (60) Selected Pieces from Materials and Models.

By J. Y. SARGENT, M.A.

Crown 8vo. 5s.

May be had by Tutors only, on direct application to the Publishers.

Stories from Ovid in Elegiac Verse.

With Notes for School Use and Marginal References to the PUBLIC SCHOOL LATIN PRIMER.

By R. W. TAYLOR, M.A., Assistant-Master at Rugby School, late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.

Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

(See Specimen Pages, Nos. 11 and 12.)

The Æneid of Virgil.

Edited, with Notes at the end, by FRANCIS STORR, B.A., Chief Master of Modern Subjects in Merchant Taylors' School.

BOOKS XI and XII.

Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.

(See Specimen Pages, Nos. 13 and 14.)

Classical Examination Papers.

Edited, with Notes and References, by P. J. F. GANTILLON, M.A., Classical Master in Cheltenham College.

Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Or interleaved with writing-paper, half-bound, 10s. 6d.

Eclogæ Ovidianæ.

From the Elegiac Poems. With English Notes.

By THOMAS KERCHEVER ARNOLD, M.A.

Thirteenth Edition. 12mo. 2s. 6d.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

Terenti Comoediae.

Edited by T. L. PAPILLON, M.A., Fellow of New College, and late Fellow of Merton, Oxford.

ANDRIA ET EUNUCHUS. 4s. 6d.

ANDRIA. New Edition, with Introduction on Prosody. 3s. 6d.
Crown 8vo.

Forming a Part of the "Catena Classicorum."

Juvenalis Satirae.

Edited by G. A. SIMCOX, M.A., Fellow of Queen's College, Oxford.

THIRTEEN SATIRES.

Second Edition, enlarged and revised. Crown 8vo. 5s.

Forming a Part of the "Catena Classicorum."

Persii Satirae.

Edited by A. PRETOR, M.A., of Trinity College, Cambridge, Classical Lecturer of Trinity Hall, Composition Lecturer of the Perse Grammar School, Cambridge.

Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Forming a Part of the "Catena Classicorum."

Horati Opera.

By J. M. MARSHALL, M.A., Under-Master in Dulwich College.

VOL. I.—THE ODES, CARMEN SECULARE, AND EPODES.

Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Forming a Part of the "Catena Classicorum."

Taciti Historiae. BOOKS I. and II.

Edited by W. H. SIMCOX, M.A., Fellow of Queen's College, Oxford.

Crown 8vo. 6s.

Forming a Part of the "Catena Classicorum."

Taciti Historiae. BOOKS III. IV. and V.

Edited by W. H. SIMCOX, M.A., Fellow of Queen's College, Oxford.

Crown 8vo.

[*In the Press.*]

Forming a Part of the "Catena Classicorum."

GREEK

An Elementary Grammar for the Use of Beginners.

By EVELYN ABBOTT, M.A., *Lecturer in Balliol College, Oxford,*
and late Assistant-Master in Clifton College. [In the Press.

Elements of Greek Accidence.

By EVELYN ABBOTT, M.A., *Lecturer in Balliol College, Oxford,*
and late Assistant-Master in Clifton College.
Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

"This is an excellent book. The compilers of elementary Greek Grammars have not before, so far as we are aware, made full use of the results obtained by the labours of philologists during the last twenty-five years. Mr. Abbott's great merit is that he has; and a comparison between his book and the *Rudimenta* of

the late Dr. Donaldson—a most excellent volume for the time at which it was published—will show how considerable the advance has been; while a comparison with the works in ordinary use, which have never attained anything like the standard reached by Dr. Donaldson, will really surprise the teacher."—*Athenæum*.

An Introduction to Greek Prose Composition.

By ARTHUR SIDGWICK, M.A., *Assistant-Master at Rugby School,*
and formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. [In the Press.

Zeugma; or, Greek Steps from Primer to Author.

By the Rev. LANCELOT SANDERSON, M.A., *Principal of Elstree School, late Scholar of Clare College, Cambridge; and the Rev. F. B. FIRMAN, M.A., Assistant-Master at Elstree School, late Scholar of Jesus College, Cambridge.*

Small 8vo. 1s. 6d.

A Table of Irregular Greek Verbs.

Classified according to the arrangement of Curtius's Greek Grammar.

By FRANCIS STORR, B.A., *Chief-Master of Modern Subjects in Merchant Taylors' School, late Scholar of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Bell University Scholar.*

On a Card. 1s.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

Selections from Lucian.

With English Notes.

By EVELYN ABBOTT, M.A., *Lecturer in Balliol College, Oxford,*
and late Assistant-Master in Clifton College.

Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Alexander the Great in the Punjab.

Adapted from Arrian, Book V.

An easy Greek Reading Book, with Notes at the end and a Map.

By the Rev. CHARLES E. MOBERLY, M.A., *Assistant-Master in*
Rugby School, and formerly Scholar of Balliol College, Oxford.

Small 8vo. 2s.

Stories from Herodotus.

The Tales of Rhampsinitus and Polycrates, and the Battle of Marathon and the Alcmaeonidae. *In Attic Greek.*

Adapted for use in Schools, by J. SURTEES PHILLPOTTS, M.A., Head
Master of Bedford School; formerly Fellow of New College, Oxford.

Crown 8vo. 1s. 6d.

Iophon: an Introduction to the Art *of Writing Greek Iambic Verses.*

By the WRITER of "Nuces" and "Lucretilis."

Crown 8vo. 2s.

The First Greek Book.

On the plan of *Henry's First Latin Book.*

By THOMAS KERCHEVER ARNOLD, M.A.

Sixth Edition. 12mo. 5s. Tutor's Key, 1s. 6d.

A Practical Introduction to Greek *Accidence.*

By THOMAS KERCHEVER ARNOLD, M.A.

Ninth Edition. 8vo. 5s. 6d.

A Practical Introduction to Greek *Prose Composition.*

By THOMAS KERCHEVER ARNOLD, M.A.

Twelfth Edition. 8vo. 5s. 6d. Tutor's Key, 1s. 6d.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

SCENES FROM GREEK PLAYS

RUGBY EDITION

Abridged and adapted for the use of Schools, by

ARTHUR SIDGWICK, M.A.,

ASSISTANT-MASTER AT RUGBY SCHOOL, AND FORMERLY FELLOW OF
TRINITY COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE.

Small 8vo. 1s. 6d. each.

Aristophanes.

THE CLOUDS. THE FROGS. THE KNIGHTS. PLUTUS.

Euripides.

IPHIGENIA IN TAURIS. THE CYCLOPS. ION.

ELECTRA. ALCESTIS. BACCHÆ. HECUBA.

Recommended in the *Guide to the Choice of Classical Books*, by J. B. Mayor, M.A., Professor of Classical Literature at King's College, late Fellow and Tutor of St. John's College, Cambridge.

"Mr. Sidgwick has put on the title-pages of these modest little volumes the words 'Rugby Edition,' but we shall be much mistaken if they do not find a far wider circulation. The prefaces or introductions which Mr. Sidgwick has prefixed to his 'Scenes' tell the youthful student all that he need know about the play that he is taking in hand, and the parts chosen are those which give the general scope and drift of the action of the play."—*School Board Chronicle*.

"Each play is printed separately, on good paper, and in a neat and handy form. The difficult passages are explained by the notes appended, which are of a particularly useful and intelligible kind. In all respects this edition presents a very pleasing contrast to the German editions hitherto in general use, with their Latin explanatory notes—themselves often requiring explanation. A new feature in this edition, which deserves mention, is the insertion in English of the stage directions. By means of them and the argument prefixed, the study of the play is much simplified."—*Scotsman*.

"A short preface explains the action of the play in each case, and there are a few notes at the end which will clear up most of the difficulties likely to be met with by the young student."—*Educational Times*.

"Just the book to be put into the hands of boys who are reading Greek plays. They are

carefully and judiciously edited, and form the most valuable aid to the study of the elements of Greek that we have seen for many a day. The Grammatical Indices are especially to be commended."—*Athenæum*.

"These editions afford exactly the kind of help that school-boys require, and are really excellent class-books. The notes, though very brief, are of much use and always to the point, and the arguments and arrangement of the text are equally good in their way."—*Standard*.

"Not professing to give whole dramas, with their customary admixture of iambs, trochaics, and choral odes, as pabulum for learners who can barely digest the level speeches and dialogues commonly confined to the first-named metre, he has arranged extracted scenes with much tact and skill, and set them before the pupil with all needful information in the shape of notes at the end of the book; besides which he has added a somewhat novel, but highly commendable and valuable feature—namely, appropriate headings to the commencement of each scene, and appropriate stage directions during its progress."—*Saturday Review*.

"These are attractive little books, novel in design and admirable in execution. . . . It would hardly be possible to find a better introduction to Aristophanes for a young student than these little books afford."

London Quarterly Review.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

Homer's Iliad.

*Edited, with Notes at the end, by J. SURTEES PHILLPOTTS, M.A.,
Head Master of Bedford Grammar School, formerly Fellow of New
College, Oxford.*

BOOK VI. Crown 8vo.

Homer for Beginners.

ILIAD, Books I.—III. With English Notes.

By THOMAS KERCHEVER ARNOLD, M.A.

Fourth Edition. 12mo. 3s. 6d.

The Iliad of Homer.

From the Text of Dindorf. With Preface and Notes.

By S. H. REYNOLDS, M.A., *Fellow and Tutor of Brasenose College,
Oxford.*

Books I.—XII. Crown 8vo. 6s.

Forming a Part of the "Catena Classicorum."

The Iliad of Homer.

With English Notes and Grammatical References.

By THOMAS KERCHEVER ARNOLD, M.A.

Fifth Edition. 12mo. Half-bound, 12s.

A Complete Greek and English Lexicon for the Poems of Homer and the Homeridæ.

By G. CH. CRUSIUS. *Translated from the German. Edited by
T. K. ARNOLD, M.A.*

New Edition. 12mo. 9s.

*In the Press, New Edition, re-arranged, with fresh Pieces and additional
References.*

Materials and Models for Greek Prose Composition.

Selected and arranged by J. Y. SARGENT, M.A., *Fellow and Tutor
of Magdalen College, Oxford; and* T. F. DALLIN, M.A., *Tutor, late
Fellow of Queen's College, Oxford.*

Crown 8vo.

Classical Examination Papers.

Edited, with Notes and References, by P. J. F. GANTILLON, M.A., sometime Scholar of St. John's College, Cambridge; Classical Master at Cheltenham College.

Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Or interleaved with writing-paper, half-bound, 10s. 6d.

Recommended in the *Guide to the Choice of Classical Books*, by J. B. Mayor, M.A., Professor of Classical Literature at King's College, late Fellow and Tutor of St. John's College, Cambridge.

Demosthenes.

Edited, with English Notes and Grammatical References, by THOMAS KERCHEVER ARNOLD, M.A.

12mo.

OLYNTIAC ORATIONS. Third Edition. 3s.

PHILIPPIC ORATIONS. Third Edition. 4s.

ORATION ON THE CROWN. Second Edition. 4s. 6d.

Demosthenis Orationes Privatae.

Edited by ARTHUR HOLMES, M.A., late Senior Fellow and Dean of Clare College, Cambridge, and Preacher at the Chapel Royal, Whitehall.

Crown 8vo.

DE CORONA. 5s.

Forming a Part of the "Catena Classicorum."

Demosthenis Orationes Publicae.

Edited by G. H. HESLOP, M.A., late Fellow and Assistant-Tutor of Queen's College, Oxford; Head-Master of St. Bees.

Crown 8vo.

OLYNTIACS, 2s. 6d. } or, in One Volume, 4s. 6d.

PHILIPPICS, 3s.

DE FALSA LEGATIONE, 6s.

Forming Parts of the "Catena Classicorum."

Isocratis Orationes.

Edited by JOHN EDWIN SANDYS, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of St. John's College, Cambridge.

Crown 8vo.

AD DEMONICUM ET PANEGYRICUS. 4s. 6d.

Forming a Part of the "Catena Classicorum."

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

The Greek Testament.

With a Critically Revised Text ; a Digest of Various Readings ; Marginal References to Verbal and Idiomatic Usage ; Prolegomena ; and a Critical and Exegetical Commentary. For the use of Theological Students and Ministers.

By HENRY ALFORD, D.D., *late Dean of Canterbury.*

New Edition. 4 vols. 8vo. 102s.

The Volumes are sold separately, as follows :

Vol. I.—THE FOUR GOSPELS. 28s.

Vol. II.—ACTS to 2 CORINTHIANS. 24s.

Vol. III.—GALATIANS to PHILEMON. 18s.

Vol. IV.—HEBREWS to REVELATION. 32s.

The Greek Testament.

With Notes, Introductions, and Index.

By CHR. WORDSWORTH, D.D., *Bishop of Lincoln.*

New Edition. 2 vols. Impl. 8vo. 60s.

The Parts may be had separately, as follows :—

THE GOSPELS. 16s.

THE ACTS. 8s.

St. Paul's EPISTLES. 23s.

GENERAL EPISTLES, REVELATION, and INDEX. 16s.

Notes on the Greek Testament.

By the Rev. ARTHUR CARR, M.A., *Assistant-Master at Wellington College, late Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford.*

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO S. LUKE.

Crown 8vo. 6s.

(See Specimen Page, No. 15.)

Madvig's Syntax of the Greek Language, especially of the Attic Dialect.

For the use of Schools.

Edited by THOMAS KERCHER ARNOLD, M.A.

New Edition. Imperial 16mo. 8s. 6d.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

Sophocles.

With English Notes from SCHNEIDEWIN.

Edited by T. K. ARNOLD, M.A., ARCHDEACON PAUL, and HENRY BROWNE, M.A.

12mo.

AJAX. 3s. PHILOCTETES. 3s. ŒDIPUS TYRANNUS. 4s. ŒDIPUS COLONEUS. 4s. ANTIGONE. 4s.

Sophoclis Tragoediae.

Edited by R. C. JEBB, M.A., Fellow and Assistant-Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Public Orator of the University.

Crown 8vo.

ELECTRA. Second Edition, revised. 3s. 6d.

AJAX. 3s. 6d.

Forming Parts of the "Catena Classicorum."

Aristophanis Comoediae.

Edited by W. C. GREEN, M.A., late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge; Assistant-Master at Rugby School.

Crown 8vo.

THE ACHARNIANS and THE KNIGHTS. 4s.

THE CLOUDS. 3s. 6d.

THE WASPS. 3s. 6d.

An Edition of "THE ACHARNIANS and THE KNIGHTS," revised and especially prepared for Schools. 4s.

Forming Parts of the "Catena Classicorum."

Herodoti Historia.

Edited by H. G. WOODS, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Trinity College, Oxford.

Crown 8vo.

BOOK I. 6s. BOOK II. 5s.

Forming Parts of the "Catena Classicorum."

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

A Copious Phraseological English-Greek Lexicon.

Founded on a work prepared by J. W. FRÄDERSDORFF, Ph.D., late Professor of Modern Languages, Queen's College, Belfast.

Revised, Enlarged, and Improved by the late THOMAS KERCHEVER ARNOLD, M.A., and HENRY BROWNE, M.A.

Fourth Edition. 8vo. 21s.

Thucydidis Historia. Books I. and II.

Edited by CHARLES BIGG, M.A., late Senior Student and Tutor of Christ Church, Oxford; Principal of Brighton College.

Crown 8vo. 6s.

Forming a Part of the "Catena Classicorum."

Thucydidis Historia. Books III. and IV.

Edited by G. A. SIMCOX, M.A., Fellow of Queen's College, Oxford.

Crown 8vo. 6s.

Forming a Part of the "Catena Classicorum."

An Introduction to Aristotle's Ethics.

Books I.—IV. (Book X., c. vi.—ix. in an Appendix). With a Continuous Analysis and Notes. Intended for the use of Beginners and Junior Students.

By the Rev. EDWARD MOORE, B.D., Principal of S. Edmund Hall, and late Fellow and Tutor of Queen's College, Oxford.

Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

Aristotelis Ethica Nicomachea.

Edidit, emendavit, crebrisque locis parallelis e libro ipso, aliisque ejusdem Auctoris scriptis, illustravit JACOBUS E. T. ROGERS, A.M.

Small 8vo. 4s. 6d. Interleaved with writing-paper, half-bound. 6s.

Selections from Aristotle's Organon.

Edited by JOHN R. MAGRATH, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Queen's College, Oxford.

Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

CATENA CLASSICORUM

Crown 8vo.

- Sophoclis Tragoediae.* By R. C. JEBB, M.A.
THE ELECTRA. 3s. 6d. THE AJAX. 3s. 6d.
- Juvenalis Satirae.* By G. A. SIMCOX, M.A. 5s.
- Thucydidis Historia.—Books I. & II.*
By CHARLES BIGG, M.A. 6s.
- Thucydidis Historia.—Books III. & IV.*
By G. A. SIMCOX, M.A. 6s.
- Demosthenis Orationes Publicae.* By G. H. HESLOP, M.A.
THE OLYNTHIACS. 2s. 6d. } or, in One Volume, 4s. 6d.
THE PHILIPPICS. 3s. }
DE FALSA LEGATIONE. 6s.
- Demosthenis Orationes Privatae.*
By ARTHUR HOLMES, M.A.
DE CORONA. 5s.
- Aristophanis Comoediae.* By W. C. GREEN, M.A.
THE ACHARNIANS AND THE KNIGHTS. 4s.
THE WASPS. 3s. 6d. THE CLOUDS. 3s. 6d.
An Edition of THE ACHARNIANS AND THE KNIGHTS, revised and especially adapted
for use in Schools. 4s.
- Isocratis Orationes.* By JOHN EDWIN SANDYS, M.A.
AD DEMONICUM ET PANEGYRICUS. 4s. 6d.
- Persii Satirae.* By A. PRETOR, M.A. 3s. 6d.
- Homeri Ilias.* By S. H. REYNOLDS, M.A.
BOOKS I. TO XII. 6s.
- Terenti Comoediae.* By T. L. PAPILLON, M.A.
ANDRIA AND EUNUCHUS. 4s. 6d.
ANDRIA. New Edition, with Introduction on Prosody. 3s. 6d.
- Herodoti Historia.* By H. G. WOODS, M.A.
BOOK I., 6s. BOOK II., 5s.
- Horati Opera.* By J. M. MARSHALL, M.A.
VOL. I.—THE ODES, CARMEN SECULARE, AND EPODES. 7s. 6d.
- Taciti Historiae.* By W. H. SIMCOX, M.A.
BOOKS I. AND II. 6s. BOOKS III., IV., and V. [In the Press.]

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

DIVINITY

MANUALS OF RELIGIOUS INSTRUCTION

Edited by

JOHN PILKINGTON NORRIS, B.D.,

CANON OF BRISTOL, CHURCH INSPECTOR OF TRAINING COLLEGES.

Each Book in Five Parts. Small 8vo. 1s. each Part.

Or in Three Volumes. 3s. 6d. each.

"Contain the maximum of requisite information within a surprising minimum of space. They are the best and fullest and simplest compilation we have hitherto examined on the subject treated."

Standard.

"Carefully prepared, and admirably suited for their purpose, they supply an acknowledged want in Primary Schools, and will doubtless be in great demand by the teachers for whom they are intended."

Educational Times.

THE OLD TESTAMENT.

By the Rev. E. J. GREGORY, M.A., Vicar of Halberton.

PART I. The Creation to the Exodus. PART II. Joshua to the Death of Solomon. PART III. The Kingdoms of Judah and Israel. PART IV. Hebrew Poetry—The Psalms. PART V. The Prophets of the Captivity and of the Return—The Maccabees—Messianic Teaching of the Old Testament.

THE NEW TESTAMENT.

By C. T. WINTER.

PART I. St. Matthew's Gospel. PART II. St. Mark's Gospel. PART III. St. Luke's Gospel. PART IV. St. John's Gospel. PART V. The Acts of the Apostles.

THE PRAYER BOOK.

By JOHN PILKINGTON NORRIS, B.D., Canon of Bristol, &c.

PART I. The Catechism to the end of the Lord's Prayer—The Order for Morning and Evening Prayer. PART II. The Catechism, concluding portion—The Office of Holy Baptism—The Order of Confirmation. PART III. The Theology of the Catechism—The Litany—The Office of Holy Communion. PART IV. The Collects, Epistles, and Gospels, to be used throughout the year. PART V. The Thirty-Nine Articles.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

Rudiments of Theology.

Intended to be a First Book for Students.

By JOHN PILKINGTON NORRIS, B.D., Canon of Bristol, Church Inspector of Training Colleges.

Crown 8vo.

[Just Ready.

A Catechism for Young Children, Preparatory to the Use of the Church Catechism.

By JOHN PILKINGTON NORRIS, B.D., Canon of Bristol.

Small 8vo. 2d.

A Companion to the Old Testament.

Being a plain Commentary on Scripture History down to the Birth of our Lord.

Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Also in Two Parts :

Part I.—The Creation of the World to the Reign of Saul.

Part II.—The Reign of Saul to the Birth of Our Lord.

Small 8vo. 2s. each.

[Especially adapted for use in Training Colleges and Schools.]

"A very compact summary of the Old Testament narrative, put together so as to explain the connection and bearing of its contents, and written in a very good tone ; with a final chapter on the history of the Jews between the Old and New Testa-

ments. It will be found very useful for its purpose. It does not confine itself to merely chronological difficulties, but comments freely upon the religious bearing of the text also."—*Guardian*.

A Companion to the New Testament.

Small 8vo.

[In the Press.

The Young Churchman's Companion to the Prayer Book.

By the Rev. J. W. GEDGE, M.A., Diocesan Inspector of Schools for the Archdeaconry of Surrey.

Part I.—Morning and Evening Prayer and Litany.

Part II.—Baptismal and Confirmation Services.

18mo. 1s. each, or in Paper Cover, 6d.

Recommended by the late and present LORD BISHOPS OF WINCHESTER.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

A Manual of Confirmation.

With a Pastoral Letter instructing Catechumens how to prepare themselves for their First Communion.

By EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN, D.D., *Dean of Norwich.*

Ninth Edition. Small 8vo. 1s. 6d.

The Way of Life.

A Book of Prayers and Instruction for the Young at School. With a Preparation for Holy Communion.

Compiled by a Priest. Edited by the Rev. T. T. CARTER, M.A., Rector of Clewer, Berks.

16mo, 1s. 6d.

Household Theology.

A Handbook of Religious Information respecting the Holy Bible, the Prayer Book, the Church, the Ministry, Divine Worship, the Creeds, &c., &c.

By the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A.

New Edition. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Keys to Christian Knowledge.

Small 8vo. 2s. 6d. each.

"Of cheap and reliable text-books of this nature there has hitherto been a great want. We are often asked to recommend books or use in Church Sunday schools, and we therefore take this opportunity of saying that we know of none more likely to be of service both to teachers and scholars than these *Keys*." — *Churchman's Shilling Magazine*.

"Will be very useful for the higher classes in Sunday schools, or rather for the fuller instruction of the Sunday-school teachers themselves, where the parish Priest is wise enough to devote a certain time regularly to their preparation for their voluntary task." — *Union Review*.

By J. H. BLUNT, M.A., Editor of the *Annotated Book of Common Prayer*.

THE HOLY BIBLE.

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER.

THE CHURCH CATECHISM.

CHURCH HISTORY, ANCIENT.

CHURCH HISTORY, MODERN.

By JOHN PILKINGTON NORRIS, B.D., *Canon of Bristol*.

THE FOUR GOSPELS.

THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

MISCELLANEOUS

A First German Accidence and Exercise Book.

By J. W. J. VECQUERAY, Assistant-Master at Rugby School.

[In preparation.]

Selections from La Fontaine's Fables.

Edited, with English Notes at the end, for use in Schools, by P. BOWDEN-SMITH, M.A., Assistant-Master at Rugby School.

[In preparation.]

Le Maréchal de Villars, from Ste. Beuve's Causeries du Lundi.

Edited, with English Notes at the end, for use in Schools, by H. W. EVE, M.A., Assistant-Master at Wellington College, sometime Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.

[In preparation.]

*The Campaigns of Napoleon.**The Text (in French) from M. THIERS' "Histoire du Consulat et de l'Empire," and "Histoire de la Révolution Française." Edited, with English Notes, for the use of Schools, by EDWARD E. BOWEN, M.A., Master of the Modern Side, Harrow School.*

With Maps. Crown 8vo.

ARCOLA. 4s. 6d.

MARENGO. 4s. 6d.

JENA. 3s. 6d.

WATERLOO. 6s.

Selections from Modern French Authors.

Edited, with English Notes and Introductory Notice, by HENRI VAN LAUN, Translator of Taine's HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE.

Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d. each.

HONORÉ DE BALZAC.

H. A. TAINE.

LONDON, OXFORD, AND CAMBRIDGE.

The First French Book.

By T. K. ARNOLD, M.A.

Sixth Edition. 12mo. 5s. 6d. Key, 2s. 6d.

The First German Book.

By T. K. ARNOLD, M.A., and J. W. FRÄEDERSDORFF, Ph.D.

Seventh Edition. 12mo. 5s. 6d. Key, 2s. 6d.

The First Hebrew Book.

By T. K. ARNOLD, M.A.

Fourth Edition. 12mo. 7s. 6d. Key, 3s. 6d.

The Choristers' Guide.

By W. A. BARRETT, Mus. Bac., Oxon., of St. Paul's Cathedral,
Author of "*Flowers and Festivals*," &c.

Second Edition. Square 16mo. 2s. 6d.

Form and Instrumentation.

By W. A. BARRETT, Mus. Bac., Oxon., Author of "*The Choristers' Guide*," &c.

Small 8vo.

[In preparation.]

these too far apart, and the intercourse of the defenders with an army of relief under the Count of Clermont at Blois was not broken off. Early in the following year, this army hoped to raise the siege by falling on a large body of provisions coming to the besiegers from Paris under Sir John Fastolf. The attack was made at **Battle of the Herringa.** Rouvray, but Fastolf had made careful preparations. The waggons were arranged in a square, and, with the stakes of the archers, formed a fortification on which the disorderly attack of the French made but little impression. Broken in the assault, they fell an easy prey to the English, as they advanced beyond their lines. The skirmish is known by the name of the **Battle of the Herringa.** This victory, which deprived the besieged of hope of external succour, seemed to render the capture of the city certain.

Already at the French King's court at Chinon there was talk of a hasty withdrawal to Dauphiné, Spain, or even Scotland; when suddenly there arose one of those strange effects of enthusiasm which sometimes set all calculation at defiance.

In Domrémy, a village belonging to the duchy of Bar, the inhabitants of which, though in the midst of Lorraine, a province under Burgundian influence, were of patriotic views, lived a village maiden called Joan of Arc. The period was one of great mental excitement; as in other times of wide prevailing misery, prophecies and mystical preachings were current. Joan of Arc's mind was particularly

susceptible to such influences, and from the time she was thirteen years old, she had fancied that she heard voices, and had even seen forms, sometimes of the Archangel Michael, sometimes of St. Catherine and St. Margaret, who called her to the assistance of the Dauphin. She persuaded herself that she was destined to fulfil an old prophecy which said that the kingdom, destroyed by a woman—meaning, as she thought, Queen Isabella,—should be saved by a maiden of Lorraine. The burning of Domrémy in the summer of 1428 by a troop of Burgundians at length gave a practical form to her imaginations, and early in the following year she succeeded in persuading Robert of Baudricourt to send her, armed and accompanied by a herald, to Chinon. She there, as it is said by the wonderful knowledge she displayed, convinced the court of the truth of her mission. At all events, it was thought wise to take advantage of the infectious enthusiasm she displayed, and in April she was intrusted with an army of 6000 or 7000 men, which was to march up the river from Blois to the relief of Orleans. When she appeared upon the scene of war, she supplied exactly that element of success

of all of them open by two slits turned towards the centre of the flower. Their stalks have expanded and joined together, so as to form a thin sheath round the central column (fig. 12). The dust-

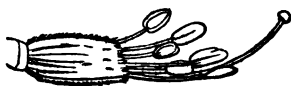


Fig. 12.

Dust-spikes of gorse (*enlarged*).

spikes are so variable in length in this flower, that it may not be possible to see that one short one comes between two long ones, though this ought to be the case.

The *seed-organ* is in the form of a longish rounded pod, with a curved neck, stretching out beyond the dust-spikes. The top of it is sticky, and if you look at a bush of gorse, you will see it projecting beyond the keel in most of the fully-blown flowers, because the neck has become more curved than in fig. 12. Cut open the pod; it contains only one cavity (not, as that of the wall-flower, two separated by a thin partition), and the grains are suspended by short cords from the top (fig. 13). These grains may be plainly seen in the seed-organ of even a young flower. It is evident that they are the most important part of the plant, as upon them depends its diffusion and multiplication. We have already seen how carefully their well-being is considered in the matter of their perfection, how even insects are pressed into their service for this purpose! Now let us glance again at our flower, and see how wonderfully contrivance is heaped upon contrivance for their protection!



Fig. 13.

Split seed-pod of gorse.

First (see fig. 10, p. 14), we have the outer covering, so covered with hairs, that it is as good for keeping out rain as a waterproof cloak; in the buttercup, when you pressed the bud, it separated into five leaves; here there are five leaves, just the same, but they are so tightly joined that you may press till the whole bud is bent without making them separate at all, and when the bud is older, they only separate into two, and continue to enfold the flower to a certain extent till it fades. When the flower pushes back its waterproof cloak, it has the additional shelter of the big

struction, and at last, after nearly twenty years of alternate hopes and fears, of tedious negotiations, official evasions, and sterile Parliamentary debates, it was effectually extinguished by the adverse report of a Parliamentary Committee, followed by the erection of the present Millbank Penitentiary at a vastly greater expense and on a totally different system.

Transportation.—In the meantime the common gaols were relieved in a makeshift fashion by working gangs of prisoners in hulks at the seaports; but the resource mainly relied on for getting rid of more dangerous criminals was the old one of transportation, Botany Bay having succeeded to America. As at first employed, there was no mistake as to the reality of the punishment; the misfortune was that the worst elements in the real were not so made known as to form any part of the apparent punishment. If the judge, in sentencing the convict, had thought fit to explain, for the warning of would-be offenders, exactly what was going to be done with their associate, the sentence would have been something of this sort: "You shall first be kept, for days or months as it may happen, in a common gaol, or in the hulks, in company with other criminals better or worse than yourself, with nothing to do, and every facility for mutual instruction in wickedness. You shall then be taken on board ship with similar associates of both sexes, crammed down between decks, under such circumstances that about one in ten of you will probably die in the course of the six months' voyage. If you survive the voyage you will either be employed as a slave in some public works, or let out as a slave to some of the few free settlers whom we have induced to go out there. In either case you will be under very little regular inspection, and will have every opportunity of indulging those natural

wealth into the treasury. Churches remained open day and night, and frequent addresses kept up the enthusiasm to a high pitch. It was (for the moment) a genuine "revival" or reawakening of the whole Roman world. The occasion, too, appeared favourable. Italy was quiet, and the Exarchate at peace with its neighbours. Clotaire the Frank was no enemy to Heraclius, and in common with his clergy (being orthodox and not Arian) might be expected to sympathise in so holy a cause.

Treachery of the Avars—A.D. 616.—In one quarter only was there room for fear. The Avars were on the Danube, and the turbulence of the Avars was only equalled by their perfidy. Already, in A.D. 610, they had fallen suddenly on North Italy, and pillaged and harassed those same Lombards whom they had before helped to destroy the Gepidæ. Previous to an absence, therefore, of years from his capital, it was essential for the Emperor to sound their intentions, and, if possible, to secure their neutrality. His ambassadors were welcomed with apparent cordiality, and an interview was arranged between the Chagan and Heraclius. The place was to be Heraclea. At the appointed time the Emperor set out from Selymbria to meet the Khan, decked with Imperial crown and mantle to honour the occasion. The escort was a handful of soldiers; but there was an immense cortège of high officials and of the fashionable world of Constantinople, and the whole country side was there to see. Presently some terrified peasants were seen making their way hurriedly towards Heraclius. They urged him to flee for his life; for armed Avars had been seen in small bodies, and might even now be between him and the capital. Heraclius knew too much to hesitate. He threw off his robes and fled, and but just in time. The Chagan had laid a deep plot. A large mass of men had been told off in small detachments

I say the pulpit (in the sober use
 Of its legitimate peculiar pow'rs)
 Must stand acknowledg'd, while the world shall stand,
 The most important and effectual guard,
 Support and ornament of virtue's cause.
 There stands the messenger of truth : there stands
 The legate of the skies ; his theme divine,
 His office sacred, his credentials clear.
 By him, the violated law speaks out 340
 Its thunders, and by him, in strains as sweet
 As angels use, the Gospel whispers peace.
 He establishes the strong, restores the weak,
 Reclaims the wand'rer, binds the broken heart,
 And, arm'd himself in panoply complete
 Of heav'nly temper, furnishes with arms
 Bright as his own, and trains, by ev'ry rule
 Of holy discipline, to glorious war,
 The sacramental host of God's elect.
 Are all such teachers? would to heav'n all were ! 350
 But hark—the Doctor's voice—fast wedged between
 Two empirics he stands, and with swoln cheeks
 Inspires the news, his trumpet. Keener far
 Than all invective is his bold harangue,
 While through that public organ of report
 He hails the clergy ; and, defying shame,
 Announces to the world his own and theirs.
 He teaches those to read, whom schools dismiss'd,
 And colleges, untaught ; sells accent, tone,
 And emphasis in score, and gives to pray'r 360
 Th' *adagio* and *andante* it demands.
 He grinds divinity of other days
 Down into modern use ; transforms old print
 To zigzag manuscript, and cheats the eyes
 Of gall'ry critics by a thousand arts.—
 Are there who purchase of the Doctor's ware?
 Oh name it not in Gath !—it cannot be,
 That grave and learned Clerks should need such aid.
 He doubtless is in sport, and does but droll,
 Assuming thus a rank unknown before, 370
 Grand caterer and dry-nurse of the church.

I venerate the man whose heart is warm,
 Whose hands are pure, whose doctrine and whose life.

gether as with a close seal. . . . The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved."

Hobbes, in his famous book to which he gave the title *Leviathan*, symbolised thereby the force of civil society, which he made the foundation of all right.

315-325 Cowper's limitation of the province of satire—that it is fitted to laugh at foibles, not to subdue vices—is on the whole well-founded. But we cannot forget Juvenal's famous "facit indignatio versum," or Pope's no less famous—

"Yes, I am proud: I must be proud to see
Men not afraid of God, afraid of me:
Safe from the bar, the pulpit, and the throne,
Yet touched and shamed by ridicule alone."

326-372 *The pulpit, not satire, is the proper corrector of sin. A description of the true preacher and his office, followed by one of the false preacher, "the reverend advertiser of engraved sermons."*

330 *Strutting and vapouring.* Cf. *Macbeth*, v. 5.

"Life's but a walking shadow, a poor player,
That struts and frets his hour upon the stage,
And then is heard no more; it is a tale
Told by an idiot, full of sound and fury,
Signifying nothing."

"And what in real value's wanting,
Supply with vapouring and ranting."—HUDIBRAS.

331 *Proselyte.* *προσέλυτος*, a new comer, a convert to Judaism.

338 *His theme divine.* Nominative absolute.

343 *Stablishes.* Notice the complete revolution the word has made—*stabilire, établir, establish, stablish*; cf. *state*, &c.

346 *Of heavenly temper.* Cf. *Par. Lost*, i. 284, "his ponderous shield ethereal temper." See note on *Winter Morning Walk*, l. 664.

349 *Sacramental.* Used in the Latin sense. *Sacramentum* was the oath of allegiance of a Roman soldier. The word in its Christian sense was first applied to baptism—the vow to serve faithfully under the banner of the cross. See *Broune on the Thirty-nine Articles*, p. 576.

350 *Would to heaven.* A confusion between "would God" and "I pray to heaven."

351 A picture from the life of a certain Dr Trusler, who seems to have combined the trades of preacher, teacher of elocution, writer of sermons, and literary hack.

352 *Empirics.* *ἰμπερικῆς*, one who trusts solely to experience or practice instead of rule, hence a quack. The accent is the same as in Milton (an exception to the rule. See note on *Sofa*, l. 52).

thus: if the articles had cost £1 each, the total cost would have been £2478;

∴ as they cost $\frac{2}{3}$ of £1 each, the cost will be £ $\frac{2478 \times 3}{2}$, or £413.

The process may be written thus:

3s. 4d. is $\frac{2}{3}$ of £1 | £2478 = cost of the articles at £1 each.

£413 = cost at 3s. 4d.

Ex. (2). Find the cost of 2897 articles at £2. 12s. 9d. each.

£2 is $2 \times$ £1 | 2897 . 0 . 0 = cost at £1 each.

10s. is $\frac{1}{2}$ of £1 | 5794 . 0 . 0 = £2

2s. is $\frac{1}{5}$ of 10s. | 1448 . 10 . 0 = 10s.

8d. is $\frac{1}{3}$ of 2s. | 289 . 14 . 0 = 2s.

1d. is $\frac{1}{8}$ of 8d. | 96 . 11 . 4 = 8d.

12 . 1 . 5 = 1d.

£7640 . 16 . 9 = £2. 12s. 9d. each.

NOTE.—A shorter method would be to take the parts thus:

10s. = $\frac{1}{2}$ of £1; 2s. 6d. = $\frac{1}{2}$ of 10s.; 3d. = $\frac{1}{10}$ of 2s. 6d.

Ex. (3): Find the cost of 425 articles at £2. 18s. 4d. each.

Since £2. 18s. 4d. is the difference between £3 and 1s. 8d. (which is $\frac{1}{2}$ of £1), the shortest course is to find the cost at £3 each, and to *subtract from it* the cost at 1s. 8d. each, thus:

£3 is $3 \times$ £1 | 425 . 0 . 0 = cost at £1 each.

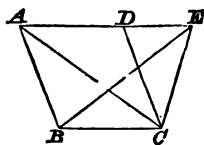
1s. 8d. is $\frac{1}{2}$ of £1 | 1275 . 0 . 0 = £3

35 . 8 . 4 = 1s. 8d. each.

£1239 . 11 . 8 = £2. 18s. 4d. each.

PROPOSITION XLI. THEOREM.

If a parallelogram and a triangle be upon the same base, and between the same parallels, the parallelogram is double of the triangle.



Let the $\square ABCD$ and the $\triangle EBC$ be on the same base BC and between the same \parallel s AE, BC .

Then must $\square ABCD$ be double of $\triangle EBC$.

Join AC .

Then $\triangle ABC = \triangle EBC$, \because they are on the same base and between the same \parallel s ; I. 37.

and $\square ABCD$ is double of $\triangle ABC$, $\because AC$ is a diagonal of $ABCD$; I. 34.

$\therefore \square ABCD$ is double of $\triangle EBC$.

Q. E. D.

Ex. 1. If from a point, without a parallelogram, there be drawn two straight lines to the extremities of the two opposite sides, between which, when produced, the point does not lie, the difference of the triangles thus formed is equal to half the parallelogram.

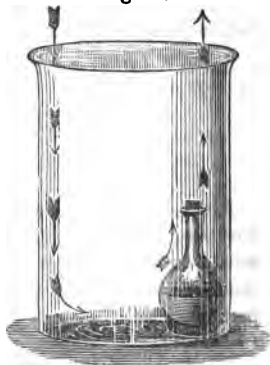
Ex. 2. The two triangles, formed by drawing straight lines from any point within a parallelogram to the extremities of its opposite sides, are together half of the parallelogram.

Sometimes carbonic anhydride is produced in wells, and, being so much heavier than air, it remains at the bottom. If a man goes down into such a well, he will have no difficulty at first, because the air is good; but when he is near the bottom, where the gas has accumulated, he will gasp for breath and fall; and if anyone, not understanding the cause of his trouble, goes down to assist him, he too will fall senseless, and both will quickly die. The way to ascertain whether carbonic anhydride has accumulated at the bottom of a well is to let a light down into it. If it goes out, or even burns very dimly, there is enough of the gas to make the descent perilous. A man going down a well should always take a candle with him, which he should hold a considerable distance below his mouth. If the light burns dimly, he should at once stop, before his mouth gets any lower and he takes some of the gas into his lungs.

When this gas is in a well or pit, of course it must be expelled before a man can descend. There are several expedients for doing this. One is to let a bucket down frequently, turning it upside down, away from the mouth of the well, every time it is brought up, a plan which will remind you of the experiment represented in Fig. 24.

But a better way is to let down a bundle of burning straw or shavings, so as to heat the gas. Now heated bodies expand, gases very much more than solids or liquids, and, in expanding, the weight of a certain volume, say of a gallon, becomes lessened. So that if we can heat the carbonic anhydride enough to make a gallon of it weigh less than a gallon of air, it will rise out of the well just as hydrogen gas would do. Fig. 25 shows how you may perform this experiment upon a small scale.

Fig. 25.



DISASTROUS RETREAT OF THE ENGLISH FROM CABUL.

IT took two days of disorder, suffering, and death to carry the army, now an army no more, to the jaws of the fatal pass. Akbar Khan, who appeared like the 'Greeks' dread marshal from the spirit-land at intervals upon the route, here demanded four fresh hostages. The demand was acquiesced in. Madly along the narrow defile crowded the undistinguishable host, whose diminished numbers were still too numerous for speed : on every side rang the war-cry of the barbarians : on every side plundered and butchered the mountaineers : on every side, palsied with fatigue, terror, and cold, the soldiers dropped down to rise no more. The next day, in spite of all remonstrance, the general halted his army, expecting in vain provisions from Akbar Khan. That day the ladies, the children, and the married officers were given up. The march was resumed. By the following night not more than one-fourth of the original number survived. Even the haste which might once have saved now added nothing to the chances of life. In the middle of the pass a barrier was prepared. There twelve officers died sword in hand. A handful of the bravest or the strongest only reached the further side alive : as men hurry for life, they hurried on their way, but were surrounded and cut to pieces, all save a few that had yet escaped. Six officers better mounted or more fortunate than the rest, reached a spot within sixteen miles of the goal ; but into the town itself rode painfully on a jaded steed, with the stump of a broken sword in his hand, but one.

LIVY, xxi. c. 25, § 7-10. xxxv. c. 30. xxiii. c. 24.

CÆSAR, *Bell. Gall.* v. c. 35-37.

DEFEAT OF CHARLES THE BOLD AND MASSACRE OF HIS TROOPS AT MORAT.

IN such a predicament braver soldiers might well have ceased to struggle. The poor wretches, Italians and Savoyards, six thousand or more in number, threw away their arms and mad

II.

ARIADNE'S LAMENT.

Madam, 'twas Ariadne pawning
For Theseus' perjury and unjust flight.
TWO GENTLEMEN OF VERONA, IV. 4, 172.

ARGUMENT.

ARIADNE tells the story of her first waking, to find herself abandoned by Theseus and left on an unknown island, exposed to a host of dangers.—(HEROIDES, x.)

The story is beautifully told by Catullus, in the "*Epithalamium Pelei et Thetidos*;" it also forms one of the episodes in Chaucer's "*Legende of Goode Women*."

I woke before it was day to find myself alone, no trace of my companions to be seen. In vain I felt and called for Theseus; the echoes alone gave me answer.

	QUAE legis, ex illo, Theseu, tibi litore mitto,	
	Unde tuam sine me vela tulere ratem :	
	In quo me somnusque meus male prodidit et tu,	
	Per facinus somnis insidiate meis.	107
	Tempus erat, vitrea quo primum terra pruina	112
	Spargitur et tectae fronde queruntur aves :	
	Incertum vigilans, a somno languida, movi	97
	Thesea prensuras semisupina manus :	
	Nullus erat, referoque manus, iterumque retempto,	
10	Perque torum moveo brachia : nullus erat.	
	Excussere metus somnum : conterrita surgo,	
	Membraque sunt viduo praecipitata toro.	123
	Protinus adductis sonuerunt pectora palmis,	111
	Utque erat e somno turbida, rapta coma est.	
	Luna fuit : specto, siquid nisi litora cernam ;	
	Quod videant, oculi nil nisi litus habent.	150
	Nunc huc, nunc illuc, et utroque sine ordine curro ;	
	Alta puellares tardat arena pedes.	
	Interea toto clamanti litore "Theseu !"	121
20	Reddebant nomen concava saxa tuum,	
	Et quoties ego te, toties locus ipse vocabat :	
	Ipse locus miserae ferre volebat opem.	1063

STORIES FROM OVID.

174. *Punica poma*, pomegranates.
 178. *Taenarum*, at the southern extremity of Peloponnesus, was one of the numerous descents to Tartarus. Cf. Virgil, Georg., IV. 467:
Taenarias etiam fauces, alta ostia Ditis.
 179. *Factura fuit*. This periphrasis for *fecisset* is to be noted; it is the one from which the oblique forms are all constructed, e.g., *facturam fuisse*, or *factura fuisset*.
 183. *Cessatis*, one of a goodly number of intransitive verbs of the first conjugation which have a passive participle. Cf. *erratas*, above, 139, *clamata*, 35. So Horace, *regnata Phalanto rura* (Odes, II. 6, 12); *triumphatae gentes* (Virgil).

II.—IV.

ARIADNE.

THIS and the two following extracts, though taken from different works, form a definite sequence. Ariadne, daughter of Minos, king of Crete, has helped Theseus to conquer the Minotaur, by giving him a clew to the maze in which the monster was hid, and, being in love with him, has fled in his company. They put in for the night to the island of Dia, and Theseus on the next morning treacherously sails away, leaving the poor girl alone. The first extract is part of an epistle which she is supposed to write on the day when she discovers his perfidy.

The name Dia, which belonged properly to a small island off the north coast of Crete, was also a poetical name for Naxos, one of the largest of the Cyclades. It may have been this fact which led to the further legend which is recounted in the next extract, how Ariadne, lorn of Theseus, becomes the bride of Bacchus; for Naxos was the home of the Bacchic worship. As the completion of the legend she is raised to share in Bacchus' divine honours, and as the Cretan Crown becomes one of the signs of the heavens.

II.

ARIADNE'S LAMENT.

1. *Illo*, sc. *Dias*.
4. *Per facinus*, criminally.
5. Describing apparently the early dawn, or the hour that precedes it, when the night is at its coldest, and the birds, half-awake, begin to stir in their nests. *Pruina* hints that it is autumn.
7. A beautifully descriptive line—But half-awake, with all the languor of sleep still on me.
A somno = after, as the result of.
8. *Semisupina*, on my side, lit., half on my back, describes the motion of a person thus groping about on waking. Cf. Chaucer:

Ryght in the dawninge awaketh shee,
 And gropeth in the bed, and fonde ryghte noghte.

- 55 haec mea magna fides? at non, Euandre, pudendis
vulneribus pulsum aspicias, nec sospite dirum
optabis nato funus pater. ei mihi, quantum
praesidium Ausonia, et quantum tu perdis, Iule!
- Haec ubi deflevit, tolli miserabile corpus
- 60 imperat, et toto lectos ex agmine mittit
mille viros, qui supremum comitentur honorem,
intersintque patris lacrimis, solacia luctus
exigua ingentis, misero set debita patri.
haut segnes alii crates et molle feretrum
- 65 arbuteis texunt virgis et vimine querno,
extractosque toros obtentu frondis inumbrant.
hic iuvenem agresti sublimem stramine ponunt;
qualem virgineo demessum pollice florem
seu mollis violae, seu languentis hyacinthi,
- 70 cui neque fulgor adhuc, nec dum sua forma recessit;
non iam mater alit tellus, viresque ministrat.
tunc geminas vestes auroque ostroque rigentis
extulit Aeneas, quas illi laeta laborum
ipsa suis quondam manibus Sidonia Dido
- 75 fecerat, et tenui telas discreverat auro.
harum unam iuveni supremum maestus honorem
induit, arsurasque comas obnubit amictu;
multaque praeterea Laurentis praemia pugnae
aggerat, et longo praedam iubet ordine duci.
- 80 addit equos et tela, quibus spoliaverat hostem.
vinxerat et post terga manus, quos mitteret umbris
inferias, caeso sparsuros sanguine flammam;
indutosque iubet truncos hostilibus armis
ipsos ferre duces, inimicaque nomina figi.
- 85 ducitur infelix aevo confectus Acoetes,
pectora nunc foedans pugnīs, nunc unguibus ora;
sternitur et toto proiectus corpore terrae.

Comp. *Geor.* ii. 80, *Nec longum tempus et . . . exiit . . . arbos*, C. But as these are the only two instances of the construction adduced it is perhaps safer to take *et* = even.

51 *nili iam*, etc.] The father is making vows to heaven in his son's behalf, but the son is gone where vows are neither made nor paid.

55 *haec mea magna fides*] 'Is this the end of all my promises?' *Magna* may be taken as 'solemn,' or 'boastful.'

pudendis vulneribus] All his wounds are on his breast.

56 *dirum optabis funus* = *morti devovebis*. Compare the meaning of *dirae*, xii. 845.

59-99] A description of the funeral rites. Aeneas bids his last farewell.

59 *Haec ubi desievit*] 'His moan thus made.' *De* in composition has two opposite meanings: (1) cessation from or removal of the fundamental ideas, as in *decreto*, *dedoceo*, etc.; (2) (as here) in intensifying, as *debello*, *deniror*, *desaevio*.

61 *honorem*] *Honos* is used by V. for (1) a sacrifice, iii. 118; (2) a hymn, *Geor.* ii. 393; (3) beauty, *Aen.* x. 24; (4) the 'leafy honours' of trees, *Geor.* ii. 404; (5) funeral rites, vi. 333, and here. See below, l. 76.

63 *solatia*] In apposition to the whole sentence; whether it is nom. or acc. depends on how we resolve the principal sentence; here, though *solatia* applies to the whole sentence, its construction probably depends on the last clause, which we may paraphrase, *ut praesentes* (τὸ μετεῖναι) *sint solatia*; therefore it is nom.

64 *crates et molle feretrum*] The bier of pliant osier: cf. l. 22.

66] Cf. Statius, *Theb.* vi. 55, *torus et puerile feretrum*.

obstantu frondis] 'A leafy canopy.' C. understands 'a layer of leaves.'

67 *agresti stramine*] 'The rude litter.'

68] Cf. ix. 435; *Il.* viii. 306,

μήκων δ' ὡς ἐτέρωσε κάρη βάλεν, ἦτ' ἐνὶ κήπῳ
καρπὲς βρωομένη νοτίῳσι τε εἰαρινῆσιν
ὡς ἐτέρωσ' ἤμυσε κάρη πύληκι βαρυθρόν.

'Even as a flower,
Poppy or hyacinth, on its broken stem
Languidly raises its encumbered head.'—MILMAN.

69 *languentis hyacinthi*] The rhythm is Greek. The 'drooping hyacinth' is probably the *Lilium Martagon* or Turk's-cap lily, 'the sanguine flower inscribed with woe.'

70] 'That hath not yet lost its gloss nor all its native loveliness.' *Recessit* must apply to both clauses. 'If we suppose the two parts of the line to contain a contrast, the following line will lose much of its force,' C. Compare the well-known lines from the *Giaour*, 'He who hath bent him o'er the dead,' etc.

71] Contrast the force of *neque adhuc*, *nec dum*, and *non iam*; 'the brightness not all gone,' 'the lines where beauty lingers,' and 'the support and nurture of mother earth cut off once and for all.'

36. *ἵνα φάγῃ*] In modern Greek, which properly speaking has no infinitive, the sense of the infinitive is expressed by *νά* (*ἵνα*) with subjunctive (as in this passage), e.g. *ἐπιθυμῶ νά γράφῃ*, 'I wish him to write;' see Corfe's *Modern Greek Grammar*, p. 78. This extension of the force of *ἵνα* to oblique petition, and even to consecutive clauses, may be partly due to the influence of the Latin *ut*; cf. ch. xvi. 27, *ἔρωτῶ οὖν, πᾶτερ, ἵνα πέμψῃς*: see note on ch. iv. 3.

The following incident is recorded by St. Luke alone. Simon the Pharisee is not to be identified with Simon the leper, Matt. xxvi., Mark xiv. 3.

ἀνεκλίθη] The Jews had adopted the Roman, or rather Greek, fashion of reclining at meals—a sign of advancing luxury and of Hellenism, in which however even the Pharisee acquiesces.

37. *γυνή*] There is no proof that this woman was Mary Magdalene. But mediæval art has identified the two, and great pictures have almost disarmed argument in this as in other incidents of the gospel narrative.

38. *ἀλάβαστρον*] The neuter sing. is Hellenistic. The classical form is *ἀλάβαστρος* with a heteroclitic plural *ἀλάβαστρα*, hence probably the late sing. *ἀλάβαστρον*. The grammarian stage of a language loves uniformity, Herod. iii. 20; Theocr. xv. 114:

Συρίω δὲ μύρω χρύσει' ἀλάβαστρα.

στᾶσα παρὰ τοὺς πόδας αὐτοῦ] This would be possible from the arrangement of the triclinium.

39. *ἐγίνωσκεν ἂν*] 'Would (all the while) have been recognising.'

40. *χρεωφειλέται*] A late word; the form varies between *χρεωφειλέται* and *χρεοφειλέται*.

41. *δηνάριον*] The denarius was a silver coin originally containing ten ases (*deni*), afterwards, when the weight of the as was reduced, sixteen ases. Its equivalent modern value is reckoned at 7½d. But such calculations are misleading; it is more to the point to regard the denarius as an average day's pay for a labourer.

42. *μὴ ἐχόντων*] Because *he saw that* they had not.

ἐχαρίσατο] Cf. v. 21.

INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
HISTORY	1	LATIN	14
ENGLISH	6	GREEK	18
MATHEMATICS	9	CATENA CLASSICORUM	26
SCIENCE	12	DIVINITY	27

MISCELLANEOUS 30

	PAGE		PAGE
Abbott (E.), Selections from Lucian	19	Creighton (M.), Historical Biographies	5
— Elements of Greek Accidence	18	Crusius' Homeric Lexicon, by T. K. Arnold	21
— Elementary Greek Grammar	18	Curteis (A.M.), The Roman Empire	3
Alford (Dean), Greek Testament	23	DALLIN (T. F.) and Sargent (J. Y.), Materials and Models, &c.	16, 21
Anson (W. R.), Age of Chatham	4	Davys (Bishop), History of England	5
— Age of Pitt	4	Demosthenes, by T. K. Arnold	22
Aristophanes, by W. C. Green	24, 26	— by G. H. Heslop	22, 26
— Scenes from, by Arthur Sidgwick	20	— by Arthur Holmes	22, 26
Aristotle's Ethics, by Edward Moore	25	ENGLISH SCHOOL CLASSICS, edited by Francis Storr	6, 7
— by J. E. T. Rogers	25	Euclid, by J. Hamblin Smith	11
— Organon, by J. R. Magrath	25	Euripides, Scenes from, by Arthur Sidgwick	20
Arnold (T. K.), Cornelius Nepos	15	Eve (H. W.), Ste. Beuve's <i>Maréchal de Villars</i>	30
— Crusius' Homeric Lexicon	21	FIRMAN (F. B.), and Sanderson (L.), Zeugma	18
— Demosthenes	22	Foster (George Carey), Electricity	12
— Eclogæ Ovidianæ	16	— Sound	12
— English-Greek Lexicon	25	Frädersdorff (J. W.) English-Greek Lexicon	25
— English Prose Composition	8	GANTILLON (P. G. F.), Classical Examination Papers	16, 22
— First French Book	31	Gedge (J. W.), Young Churchman's Companion to the Prayer Book	28
— First German Book	31	Gepp (C. G.), Latin Elegiac Verse	15
— First Greek Book	19	Girdlestone (W. H.), Arithmetic	11
— First Hebrew Book	31	Goolden (W. T.), and Rigg (A.), Chemistry	13
— First Verse Book	15	Goulburn (Dean), Manual of Confirmation	29
— Greek Accidence	19	Greek Testament, by Dean Alford	23
— Greek Prose Composition	19	— by Chr. Wordsworth	23
— Henry's First Latin Book	15	Green (W. C.), Aristophanes	24, 26
— Homer for Beginners	21	Gross (E. J.), Algebra, Part II.	10
— Homer's Iliad	21	— Kinematics and Kinetics	10
— Latin Prose Composition	15	HERODOTUS (Stories from), by J. Surtees Phillpotts	19
— Madvig's Greek Syntax	23	— by H. G. Woods	24, 26
— Sophocles	24	Heslop (G. H.), Demosthenes	22, 26
BARRETT (W. A.), Chorister's Guide	31	Historical Biographies, edited by M. Creighton	5
— Form and Instrumentation	31	Historical Handbooks, edited by Oscar Browning	2-4
Bigg (Ch.), Exercises in Latin Prose	14	Holmes (Arthur), Demosthenes	22, 26
— Thucydides	25, 26	— Rules for Latin Pronunciation	14
Blunt (J. H.), Household Theology	29	Homer for Beginners, by T. K. Arnold	21
— Keys to Christian Knowledge: The Holy Bible, The Prayer Book, Church History (Ancient and Modern), Church Catechism	29	Homer's Iliad, by T. K. Arnold	21
Bowen (E. E.), Campaigns of Napoleon	30	— by S. H. Reynolds	21, 26
Bridge (C.), History of French Literature	2	— Book vi, by J. S. Phillpotts	21
Bright (J. Franck), English History	1	Horace, by J. M. Marshall	17, 26
— Hist. of French Revolution	4		
Browning (Oscar), Great Rebellion	2-4		
— Historical Handbooks	2-4		
Building Construction, Notes on	13		
Burke (E.), French Revolution	8		
CALVERT (E.), Selections from Livy	15		
Carr (A.), Notes on Greek Testament	23		
Child's Catechism, by Canon Norris	28		
Companion to the New Testament	28		
Companion to the Old Testament	28		
Cornelius Nepos, by T. K. Arnold	15		
Crake (A.D.), History of the Church	5		

INDEX.

	PAGE
IOPHON	19
Isocrates, by J. E. Sandys	22, 26
JEBB (R. C.), Sophocles	24, 26
Supremacy of Athens	4
Juvenal, by G. A. Simcox	17, 26
KEYS TO CHRISTIAN KNOWLEDGE	29
Kitchener (F. E.), Botany for Class Teaching	12
(F. A.), a Year's Botany	13
LA FONTAINE'S FABLES, by P. Bowden-Smith	30
Latin Pronunciation, Rules for, by Arthur Holmes	14
Latin Sentence Construction	14
Laun (Henri Van), French Selections	30
Laverty's (W. H.), Astronomy	12
Livy, Selections from, by R. Saward and E. Calvert	15
Lucian, by Evelyn Abbott	19
MADVIG'S GREEK SYNTAX, by T. K. Arnold	23
Magrath (J. R.), Aristotle's Organon	25
Mansfield (E. D.), Latin Sentence Construction	14
Manuals of Religious Instruction, edited by J. P. Norris	27
Marshall (J. M.), Horace	17, 26
Moberly (Charles E.), Shakspeare	8
Alexander the Great in the Punjab	19
Moore (Edward), Aristotle's Ethics	25
NORRIS (J. P.), Key to the Gospels to the Acts	29
Manuals of Religious Instruction	27
Child's Catechism	28
Rudiments of Theology	28
OVID, Stories from, by R. W. Taylor	16
Ovidianæ Eclogæ, by T. K. Arnold	16
PAPILLON (T. L.), Terence	17, 26
Pearson (Charles), English History in the XIVth Century	4
Pelham (H. F.), The Roman Revolution	4
Philpotts (J. Surtees), Stories from Herodotus	19
Shakspeare's Tempest	8
Homer's Iliad, Book VI	21
Pretor (A.), Persii Satiræ	17, 26
REID (J. S.), History of Roman Political Institutions	4
Reynolds (S. H.), Homer's Iliad	21, 26
Richardson (G.), Conic Sections	11
Rigg (A.), and Gooden (W. T.), Introduction to Chemistry	13
Rigg (A.), Science Class-books	12
Rivington's Mathematical Series	9
Rogers (J. E. T.), Aristotle's Ethics	25
STE. BEUVE'S Maréchal de Villars, by H. W. Eve	30
Sanderson (L.), and Firman (F. B.), Zeugma	18
Sandys (J. E.), Isocrates	22, 26
Sargent (J. Y.) and Dallin (T. F.), Materials and Models, &c.	16, 21

	PAGE
Sargent (J. Y.) and Dallin (T. F.), Greek Version of Selected Pieces	21
Latin Version of (60)	16,
Selected Pieces	15
Saward (R.), Selections from Livy	12
Science Class Books	12
Shakspeare's As You Like It, Macbeth, and Hamlet, by C. E. Moberly	8
Coriolanus, by R. Whitelaw	8
Tempest, by J. S. Philpotts	8
Merchant of Venice, by R. W. Taylor	8
Sidgwick (Arthur), Scenes from Greek Plays	20
Introduction to	18
Greek Prose Composition	18
Simcox (G. A.), Juvenal	17, 26
Thucydides	25, 26
Simcox (W. H.), Tacitus	17, 26
Smith (J. H.), Arithmetic	10
Key to Arithmetic	10
Elementary Algebra	10
Key to Elementary Algebra	10
Enunciations	11
Exercises on Algebra	10
Hydrostatics	11
Geometry	11
Statics	11
Trigonometry	11
Latin Grammar	14
(P. Bowden), La Fontaine's Fables	30
(Philip V.), History of English Institutions	2
(R. Prowde), Latin Prose Exercises	14
Sophocles, by T. K. Arnold	24
by R. C. Jebb	24, 26
Storr (Francis), English School Classics	6, 7
Greek Verbs	18
Virgil's Æneid	16
Books XI. XII.	16
TACITUS, by W. H. Simcox	17, 26
Taylor (R. W.), Stories from Ovid	16
Merchant of Venice	8
Terence, by T. L. Papillon	17, 26
Thiers' Campaigns of Napoleon, by E. E. Bowen	30
Thucydides, by C. Bigg	25, 26
by G. A. Simcox	25, 26
VECQUERAY (J. W. J.), First German Accidence	30
WAY OF LIFE	29
Whitelaw (Robert), Shakspeare's Coriolanus	8
Willert (F.), Reign of Louis XI.	4
Wilson (R. K.), History of Modern English Law	3
Woods (H. G.), Herodotus	24, 26
Wordsworth (Bp.), Greek Testament	23
YOUNG (Sir G.), History of the United States	4

the same time, the *Journal of the American Medical Association* (JAMA) published a series of articles that were critical of the medical profession's role in the war. The first article, "The Medical Profession and the War," was published in the January 1917 issue. It was written by a group of medical professionals and it argued that the medical profession had a duty to provide care to all soldiers, regardless of their political beliefs. The article also criticized the medical profession's role in the war, arguing that it had been used to support the war effort and to suppress dissent. The second article, "The Medical Profession and the War," was published in the February 1917 issue. It was written by a group of medical professionals and it argued that the medical profession had a duty to provide care to all soldiers, regardless of their political beliefs. The article also criticized the medical profession's role in the war, arguing that it had been used to support the war effort and to suppress dissent. The third article, "The Medical Profession and the War," was published in the March 1917 issue. It was written by a group of medical professionals and it argued that the medical profession had a duty to provide care to all soldiers, regardless of their political beliefs. The article also criticized the medical profession's role in the war, arguing that it had been used to support the war effort and to suppress dissent. The fourth article, "The Medical Profession and the War," was published in the April 1917 issue. It was written by a group of medical professionals and it argued that the medical profession had a duty to provide care to all soldiers, regardless of their political beliefs. The article also criticized the medical profession's role in the war, arguing that it had been used to support the war effort and to suppress dissent. The fifth article, "The Medical Profession and the War," was published in the May 1917 issue. It was written by a group of medical professionals and it argued that the medical profession had a duty to provide care to all soldiers, regardless of their political beliefs. The article also criticized the medical profession's role in the war, arguing that it had been used to support the war effort and to suppress dissent. The sixth article, "The Medical Profession and the War," was published in the June 1917 issue. It was written by a group of medical professionals and it argued that the medical profession had a duty to provide care to all soldiers, regardless of their political beliefs. The article also criticized the medical profession's role in the war, arguing that it had been used to support the war effort and to suppress dissent. The seventh article, "The Medical Profession and the War," was published in the July 1917 issue. It was written by a group of medical professionals and it argued that the medical profession had a duty to provide care to all soldiers, regardless of their political beliefs. The article also criticized the medical profession's role in the war, arguing that it had been used to support the war effort and to suppress dissent. The eighth article, "The Medical Profession and the War," was published in the August 1917 issue. It was written by a group of medical professionals and it argued that the medical profession had a duty to provide care to all soldiers, regardless of their political beliefs. The article also criticized the medical profession's role in the war, arguing that it had been used to support the war effort and to suppress dissent. The ninth article, "The Medical Profession and the War," was published in the September 1917 issue. It was written by a group of medical professionals and it argued that the medical profession had a duty to provide care to all soldiers, regardless of their political beliefs. The article also criticized the medical profession's role in the war, arguing that it had been used to support the war effort and to suppress dissent. The tenth article, "The Medical Profession and the War," was published in the October 1917 issue. It was written by a group of medical professionals and it argued that the medical profession had a duty to provide care to all soldiers, regardless of their political beliefs. The article also criticized the medical profession's role in the war, arguing that it had been used to support the war effort and to suppress dissent. The eleventh article, "The Medical Profession and the War," was published in the November 1917 issue. It was written by a group of medical professionals and it argued that the medical profession had a duty to provide care to all soldiers, regardless of their political beliefs. The article also criticized the medical profession's role in the war, arguing that it had been used to support the war effort and to suppress dissent. The twelfth article, "The Medical Profession and the War," was published in the December 1917 issue. It was written by a group of medical professionals and it argued that the medical profession had a duty to provide care to all soldiers, regardless of their political beliefs. The article also criticized the medical profession's role in the war, arguing that it had been used to support the war effort and to suppress dissent.

Keys to Christian Knowledge

Small 8vo. 2s. 6d. each.

A Key to the Knowledge and Use of the Book of Common Prayer. By John Henry Blunt, M.A., F.S.A., Editor of "The Annotated Book of Common Prayer."

A Key to the Knowledge and Use of the Holy Bible. By John Henry Blunt, M.A.

A Key to the Knowledge of Church History (Ancient). Edited by John Henry Blunt, M.A.

A Key to the Knowledge of Church History (Modern). Edited by John Henry Blunt, M.A.

A Key to Christian Doctrine and Practice. (Founded on the Church Catechism.) By John Henry Blunt, M.A.

A Key to the Narrative of the Four Gospels. By John Pilkington Norris, M.A., Canon of Bristol, formerly one of Her Majesty's Inspectors of Schools.

A Key to the Narrative of the Acts of the Apostles. By John Pilkington Norris, M.A.

• Rivingtons • London • Oxford • Cambridge •

Rivington's Mathematical Series

12mo.

By J. HAMBLIN SMITH, M.A.,

OF GONVILLE AND CAIUS COLLEGE, AND LATE LECTURER AT ST. PETER'S COLLEGE,
CAMBRIDGE.

Algebra.

Part I. 3s. Without Answers, 2s. 6d.

Key to Algebra. Part II.

[In the Press.]

Exercises on Algebra.

Part I. 2s. 6d. [Copies may be had without the Answers.]

Elementary Trigonometry.

4s. 6d.

Elementary Hydrostatics.

3s.

Elements of Geometry.

Containing Books I to 6, and portions of Books II and III of
EUCLID, with Exercises and Notes. 3s. 6d.

Part I., containing Books I and II of EUCLID, limp cloth, 1s. 6d.,
may be had separately.

Elementary Statics.

3s.

Arithmetic.

Second Edition, revised. 3s. 6d.

By E. J. GROSS, M.A.,

FELLOW OF GONVILLE AND CAIUS COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE.

Algebra. Part II.

Crown 8vo.

[In the Press.]

By G. RICHARDSON, M.A.,

ASSISTANT MASTER AT WINCHESTER COLLEGE, AND LATE FELLOW OF ST. JOHN'S
COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE.

Geometrical Conic Sections.

Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

Other Works are in Preparation.

• Rivingtons • London • Oxford • Cambridge •

